# COAST ARTILLERY VOURNAL



# Fighting Forces Books for

#### FIGHTING FORCES BOOKS

1 to 10 copies: 25¢ each 11 to 50 copies: 21¢ each

51 or more copies: 19¢ each

#### A Short History of the Army and Navy

#### By Fletcher Pratt

An informative account of the history of our Armed Forces in war and peace.

#### Fear in Battle

#### By Dr. John Dollard

A valuable study of fear and courage in combat.

#### So You're Going Overseas!

By Captain Stockbridge H. Barker For the officer or enlisted man about to go overseas—whether travelling with his unit or as an individual.

#### **Combat First Aid**

What to do when wounded or injured in battle. Based on the Army's graphic portfolio.

#### Soldiers in the Philippines

By Colonel W. T. Sexton The Philippine Insurrection.

#### The British Navy's Air Arm

#### By Owen D. Rutter

The Fleet Air Arm from the beginning of the war.

#### Report on the Army

#### By General George C. Marshall

The biennial reports of the Chief of Staff from July 1, 1939, to June 30, 1943, are an authoritative account of the building of our Army. Also in cloth at \$1.50.

#### The German Soldier

In pictures and lucid text the origins, training and indoctrination of the German soldier are described for the men who will some day meet him in battle.

#### The Jap Soldier

This book, consisting of 62 pictures and a forceful plainly worded text shows how the Jap soldier was brought up, trained and prepared to fight.

#### Psychology for the Fighting Man

A new revised edition of this famous book prepared by more than forty psychologists and Army and Navy officers is now ready. The index is especially designed for the Orientation Officer.

#### Scouting and Patrolling

This book helps you remember how to act in battle so that you can kill or capture your German or Jap enemy with the best chances for yourself.

#### A History of the War

#### By Rudolph Modley. (Illustrations by Pictograph Corporation.)

In maps, pictographs and words this book follows the progress of the war from the beginning.

#### Hitler's Second Army

#### By Dr. Alfred Vagts

This book describes the many armed semi-military organizations in Hitler's Germany and lets us see just how completely life in the Third Reich has been militarized. Also in cloth at \$1.00.

#### How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle

New manual of rifle marksmanship in pictures and text you can follow with the minimum of study. Complete review of marksmanship instruction.

#### Great Soldiers of the First World War

#### By Major H. A. DeWeerd

The military careers of General Pershing and other great commanders.

#### The Story of West Point

#### By Colonel R. Ernest Dupuy

The story of the Military Academy and its place in American life.

#### America in Arms

By Brig. Gen. John McA. Palmer A history of the military policy of the United States. Cloth edition \$2.00,

#### The Moon is Down

#### By John Steinbeck

This famous book about Nazi solds in a village of occupied Norway is a available to all as an Infantry Journ Penguin "Special."

#### Modern Battle

By Colonel Paul W. Thompson Blitzkrieg battles of this World W

#### Handbook for Army Wives and Mothers

#### By Catherine Redmond

A handbook teeming with facts a advice for the wives and mothers of m in the services. An invaluable guide

#### Americans vs. Germans

Battle experiences of six Americ fighters in World War I.

#### How the Jap Army Fights

Detailed description of the train and tactics of the Jap soldier.

#### The War in Outline: 1939-1944

A valuable chronological outline the war from the rise of the Axis to end of March, prepared by Special Se ices Division, ASF.

#### Weapons for the Future

#### By Melvin M. Johnson, Jr., and Charles T. Haven

America will always need good we ones. In cloth as For Permanent Vict at \$2.50.

#### Blitzkrieg: Armies on Wheels

#### By Lieut. Col. S. L. A. Marshal The evolution of tactics and eq ment in this war. Cloth edition of B krieg \$2.00; cloth edition of Armier Wheels \$2.50.

#### Abraham Lincoln and the Fifth Column

#### By George Fort Milton

Abraham Lincoln and his undered enemies. Cloth edition \$3,50.

#### 30 Seconds Over Tokyo

By Captain Ted Lawson The Tokyo bombing.

## veryone

#### Jughis Khan

By Harold Lamb The great conquerer who nearly the Berlin from China.

#### serrilla Warfare

By Bert (Yank) Levy The tricks and tactics of guerrilla iting and street combat.

#### "hat's That Plane?

By Walter B. Pitkin, Jr. Enhouettes of 83 American and Jap wer with pictures and descriptions.

#### instaft Recognition

By R. A. Saville-Sneath Ethouettes and photographs of Brit-German and Italian aircraft.

#### he Army Life

By CWO E. J. Kahn, Jr. Rumorous story of a new Army man. an edition \$1.75.

#### adalcanal Diary

By Richard Tregaskis Front-line battle in the South Pacific.

#### he Lost Battalion

By Thomas M. Johnson and Fletcher Pratt De famous outfit that held its ground.

#### ariot Battles

By Colonel A. C. M. Azoy Rattles of our first American war.

#### ak-Fighter Team

By Lieutenant Robert M. Gerard AT unit against the Panzers.

#### Teant Terry Bull

By Himself Suggant Terry's stories have been writes in the Army for years.

dies on War Best articles from Military Affairs.

## hat To Do Aboard the Transport

stoup of scientists answer the quesof the soldier aboard ship. Also table in cloth at \$1.50 under the Science from Shipboard.

## Fighting Forces Books for Sale to Members of the Armed Services Only

#### Defense Against Chemical War

War chemicals and how to combat them. Based on the Army's graphic portfolio.

#### The Russian Army

By Walter Kerr

The most penetrating discussion of the Red Army so far written by an American. Cloth edition \$2.75.

#### Our Enemy Japan

By Wilfrid Fleisher

The Japanese Empire and its people since the days of Commodore Perry. Cloth edition \$2.00.

#### The Nazi State

By William Ebenstein

The Nazi government and how it works-from top to bottom. Cloth edition \$2.75.

#### The Making of Modern China

By Owen and Eleanor Lattimore

A short but revealing history of modern China. Cloth edition \$2.50.

#### Freedom Speaks

Selected by George F. Reynolds and Donald F. Connors

A storehouse of the vital and significant ideas on freedom expressed by mankind. Cloth edition \$2.00.

#### The Battle is the Pay-Off

#### By Major Ralph Ingersoll

Major Ingersoll tells of the Battle of El Guettar, and how big this war is and what the Army is doing to win it. Cloth edition \$2.00.

#### How to Abandon Ship

AAF

By Phil Richards and John J. Banigan

Two sailors, one of whom has been shipwrecked, here explain every side of abandoning ship, including life on a life raft. Cloth edition \$1.00.

#### Report on India

#### By T. A. Raman

An informative and useful book on present-day India. Cloth edition \$2.50.

#### Japan's Military Masters

#### By Hillis Lory

Jap Army leaders, organization, and training. Cloth edition \$2.50.

#### Conflict: The Civil War

By George Fort Milton

The best one-volume history. Cloth edition \$3.50.

#### Rifleman Dodd

#### By C. S. Forester

The story of a trained and self-reliant fighting man.

#### The Gun

#### By C. S. Forester

If you fire any kind of gun, you will see why this is a great story.

#### The Fight at Pearl Harbor

#### By Blake Clark

The fight against odds which opened the war.

#### Machine Warfare

#### By Major Gen. J. F. C. Fuller

Hitler studied this writer's ideas on the plane and the tank. Cloth edition \$2.50.

#### The Living Thoughts of Clausewitz

Selected portions from Clausewitz's famous writings on war. Cloth edition \$1.50.

#### Gas Warfare

#### By Brig. Gen. Alden H. Waitt

Complete description of chemicals and chemical weapons and tactics by a foremost expert. Cloth edition \$2.75.

#### THE OFFICIAL GUIDE TO THE ARMY AIR FORCES.

A Directory, Almanac and Chronicle of Achievement with 64 pages of photographs, 175 drawings, charts and maps.

Pocketbook edition, complete and unabridged

 $25^{\circ}$ 

### The Officer's Guide

If you could afford only one book, this should be the one. It not only explains the basic things that every officer should know, it keeps you up-to-date on all the numerous changes that affect the officer and his duties.

New Edition.

\$2.50

### **Company Administration** and Personnel Records

Clotb, \$2.00

Paper, \$1.50

By COLONEL C. M. VIRTUE

The one question owners of this book ask is, "How does he do it?" Colonel Virtue leads you by the hand through the complicated maze of administrative detail. Always considered an administrative "must," in busy wartime, it saves hours and prevents errors.

### **Personal Leadership** For Combat Officers

By PRENTISS B. REED, First Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps.

A concise manual of objectives and methods for leaders of tactical elements, combat teams, and fire units. Provides a comprehensive framework for an officer's attitude and gives him the methods he will use in his work.

116 pages ..... \$1.50

## Modern Judo

#### By CHARLES YERKOW

Modern Judo is a complete course in the fundamental principles of unarmed combat. Unlike Kill Or Get Killed, it does not discuss specific battle situations, nor the use of weapons, but it presents basic principles of body handling on which all types of close fighting rest. Modern Judo is illustrated with over 700 action pictures. It is the only fundamental introduction to close combat methods.

530 pages ..... \$3.00

## Kill Or Get Killed

#### By MAJOR REX APPLEGATE

In the kind of dirty fighting that has to be done in this war, the most efficient killers survive, Kill Or Get Killed is a book on the technique of efficient killing. The methods of close combat, with and without weapons, that have proved themselves in the test of experience, and are now being taught in Ranger training centers, are given in practical, straightforward language, with hundreds of action photographs.

Cloth bound ..... \$2.00

VC

### The Thermodynamics of Firearms

#### By CLARK SHOVE ROBINSON,

Lieutenant Colonel, Ordnance Reserve, U. S. Army.

The first book in English to place interior ballistics on a sound theoretical basis by means of thermodynamics. Covers the behavior of propellant explosives in firearms in an elementary manner geared to the practical problems of the interior ballistician today.

179 pages ..... \$2.50

### Military Application of Mathematics

#### By PAUL HANSON.

Lieutenant, U. S. Army (Retired).

Brings together the problems in all branches of the armed forces which can be solved with a background of high school mathematics. Provides direct training for all types of military service, explains practical military problems by means of examples and exercises, and shows how the various activities involved are related to each other in combat operations.

447 pages ..... \$3.00

## Seacoast Artillery

BASIC TACTICS AND TECHNIQUE

Here is the long awaited basic volume on the tactics and technique of Seacoast Artillery-a volume complete enough to take the place of innumerable field and technical manuals and yet handy enough to carry with you.

The whole authoritative story is here, profusely illustrated and presented in logical, clear and easily understood language.

\$3.00

# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVII

JULY-AUGUST, 1944

NUMBER 4

### CONTENTS

23	
19.27	

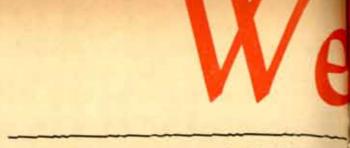
COVER. 120mm AA Gun. Signal Corps Photo.	
WE HAD TO DO IT. By Seacoast Artillery Officers of a Marine Defense Battalion	4
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
REPORT FROM ITALY. By Lieutenant Colonel Linscott A. Hall	14
AA ON THE SOUTHERN FRONT. By Lieutenant Frederick H. Ziervogel	
NARRATIVE OF 3D BATTALION,-CA, 1942-43. By Lieutenant Colonel Henry G. Fowler	
THE UNHAPPY S-2. By Lieutenant Harry Harris	
A DATE TO REMEMBER. (Pictures)	
SOVIET EMPLOYMENT OF SEARCHLIGHTS. By V. Cherednichenko	
THE FIGHTER — SEARCHLIGHT TEAM	
TARGET PRACTICES FOR SEACOAST SEARCHLIGHTS. By Lieutenant Colonel Percy F. Parker	31
PREVIEW OF A TRAINING FILM. Prepared at the Coast Artillery School	37
SUBMACHINE GUN COURSE. By Captain Harold M. Dudley	
MONROE BEACH CLUB BURNS	
THE KING'S MEN. (Pictures)	44
AZIMUTH DETERMINATION IN THE SOUTHERN HEMISPHERE. By Major George M. Hays	46
BRACKETING ADJUSTMENT BOARD.	
By Lieutenant Leonard Starr, Jr. and Captain Earle Mountain	49
SOME OF OUR SUBSCRIBERS ARE MISSING	51
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS	53
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	57
NEWS AND COMMENTS	60
NEWS LETTERS	
BOOK REVIEWS	84

#### **PUBLICATION DATE: AUGUST 1, 1944**



whiled hi-monthly by the United States Coast Artillery Association. Editorial and executive offices, 631 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W., Misrion 4, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75c. Entered as addians matter at Washington, D. C.; additional entry at Bichmond, Va., under the Act of March 3, 1879, Copyright, 1944, by the addians Coast Artillery Association.





The opinions and assertions contained in the following article are the private ones of the writers and are not to be construed as official or reflecting the views of the Navy De partment or the naval service at large.

THE ADMIRAL ADJUSTED his glasses, pushed back his chair, and in the manner of one who already knew the answer asked, "Can you do it?"

The time had come at last. We were slated for the Ren dova-Munda-Kolombangara operation.

Months of waiting emplaced on sand spit positions on Guadalcanal for the Tokyo Express to come within range of our guns, were about to end. The fast-cruising destroyers of Tojo's fleet no longer visited Tassafaronga, for the Jap who had not died on Guadalcanal had been evacuated. Our strength had been reduced by disease but our outfit was composed mostly of youngsters who had enlisted immediately after Pearl Harbor and they were itching for a fight. I had all the confidence in the world in the competence of my officers—but we were trained as Seacoast Artilerymen and in the initial stage of the next operation we were to function as field artillery. To further complicate matters, we were armed with G.P.F.'s which we were to

A mahogany OP 150 feet high controlled fire on Munda.

Marine Corps photos.

Superhighways were scarce on Rendova.



# lad to Do It

dunge for M-1 guns. To cap the climax we were to re-

A thorough study of the situation convinced me that we in have one hundred and eighty enlisted men and four enofficers as a minimum to do the job. That spelled diffiin m capital letters for men were scarce in the Southwest elic Area, and the best that I could do was to get fortyent communicators and the promise of one hundred reits to arrive the day before we were to leave, but two enenced field artillery officers, two young officers with lery training, and two officers trained for seacoast dees were assigned to our unit.

Our maps of the area where the operation was to be conined were meager but we had some fine aerial photos if from these I selected our battery positions and coinated our positions with the Division Artillery Officer. were placed under the tactical control of the Division allery who assigned to us our mission, field of fire, and min targets out of range of their artillery. Our supply of munition was limited and because of the short period ame available for training, I hesitated to deliver fire in a support of infantry. However, before the operation completed, we did fire in close support of infantry but primary mission was to deny the Munda Airfield to the my.

After the landing extensive clearing of fields of fire and have to be done and once in position the guns would to remain, for the area was so cramped that there were locations suitable for alternate positions. Therefore the would have to be dug in or emplacements would have to built around the guns for protection. Camouflage, bete of the necessity of clearing fields of fire, would be in impossible. If we received counter-battery fire from pape, we would have to slug it out.

Ipon my return to my area, I put my problem before idier General Pedro del Valle, USMC, and requested men be assigned to my unit from other units in the at once, to be replaced by the recruits due us the day te sailing. With no hesitation, this fine artilleryman ted the transfer so that we could get men and the guns the same day.

WITENANT COLONEL A. E. O'NEIL:

colonel Bill Scheyer handed me a pretty good size job main a field artillery unit for combat from a seacoast for group in about the time a recruit gets in boot camp. I served in the Tenth Marines, a crack field artillery tent, so I had some idea of what that job would be. The least of my problems was to stimulate interest in roject. The men literally 'fell in love' with the new suns. In fact, one gun captain pitched his shelter-half the trail of his gun and slept with it. Each gun was

## By Seacoast Artillery Officers of a Marine Defense Battalion

promptly named and was affectionately referred to as 'she.'

"Colonel Scheyer has mentioned that our men were spoiling for a fight. With the excellent possibilities facing us for a nice scrap after seven months of inactivity, the men were eager to learn their jobs and to learn them well.

'Our training program necessarily had to be directed toward two groups of men-the gunners and cannoneers, and the technicians or fire control, communication and survey personnel. We began immediately by starting schools for the fire direction center personnel. As the guns had not arrived at this time, we had the opportunity to canvass the entire group for men capable of computing and plotting. Naturally, our Range Sections were fertile fields to exploit. Major Hiatt, a field artilleryman, was transferred to the group about this time and I set him to work culling through available personnel and organizing a fire direction center team. From somewhere, Colonel Scheyer obtained a few men who had received basic field artillery training at Camp Pendleton. The men selected for the Fire Direction Center were all moved into one area and after three weeks of intensive schools and drills we had a crew three deep in each job and capable of functioning smoothly as a team. The men lived and breathed fire direction procedure during this period and could be heard mumbling 'Range, Baker,' and 'Site, Able' in their sleep.

"When the guns arrived, the task of training gunners and cannoneers began. Our chief problem in the gun crews was the training of gunners on the sight and using field artillery methods of laying and pointing the guns. All hands were tried as gunners and from each gun crew, two men were selected.

"Our daily training schedules were long and full, but varied. We alternated gun drills, sight setting drills, cleaning and maintenance periods, and occupation of position drills with lectures on nomenclature, service of the piece, duties of cannoneers, functioning, maintenance, and ammunition. Our drills were aided from time to time by a Condition 'Red,' at which time we put the guns into 'March Order' and pulled them into the jungle. Our best time was fifteen minutes for eight guns from a standing start at gun drill, to a 'March Order,' and then into the concealed positions in the jungle.

"Officer's School was held nightly by Major Wenban, an experienced field artilleryman who had seen service during the Guadalcanal Campaign. During these schools, a cri-



M1's loading to move to New Georgia.

tique was held on the training schedule for the past day and the training schedule for the next day was discussed. All officers attended and aired their individual problems, reported on the progress of the training, and either sought or gave advice. Instruction in the conduct of fire, sequence of fire commands, and fire direction center procedure were given at these nightly schools. Because of the vast amount of material to be covered in the short time available, this instruction was necessarily sketchy, but valuable. Before we embarked, all officers had a general idea of field artillery methods, could give fire commands, and could conduct a simple axial precision or bracket adjustment, in addition to functioning as Battery Executive Officers on field artillery missions.

"Survey personnel and communication personnel required little basic instruction but were kept busy by drills and lectures on their duties in a field artillery mission. The survey personnel from time to time attended the fire direction schools and drills and several of the men became proficient in computing and could have performed this duty in case of emergency.

"When the time came for us to show the results of our training, I was justifiably apprehensive but also confident that much had been accomplished in the time available. After the first few fire missions, I no longer had doubts but knew that those twenty-two days had been profitably employed. I've been told since that we performed as field artillery in a passably creditable manner."

OUR FIRST BATTERY, "A" Battery, was to land on D + 1day, so, in order to get our positions prepared, an advance party was to land on D-day with the Operations Officer, thoroughly reconnoiter the positions selected from the air photos, select a C.P. and an O.P., then to install the comOfficial Marine Corps photo

munications net and clear a field of fire so that when the battery arrived, it could immediately go into position and start delivering high explosives to the Sons of Heaven. They were to go in immediately after the infantry had cleared the area but in some way they got a little ahead, became infantry and fought their way in.

#### MAJOR R. C. HIATT:

"After discussing with Colonel Scheyer and Lieutenan Colonel O'Neil the things that would have to be done be fore our first battery could open fire, I giddily wondered if I couldn't also arrange to have our laundry done and to establish a branch bank in my spare time. Bearing in mind the jobs to be done and the time in which to accomplish them, I set about organizing our forward echelon.

"For my communication section, I selected three teams of six men each, a total of eighteen men, and assigned each team to a job. Team "A" was to install the battery net for the first battery, team "B" was to install the C.P. circuts and team "C" was to run the trunks from the C.P. to the first battery position and, if possible, to run the circuits for the second battery which was due on D + 2 day.

"To clear a field of fire for the first battery, I selected size men and enlisted the aid of a Bomb Disposal Officer to train them as demolition men. Their job was to blast and chop a field of fire in the first battery position area and if possible, to start the construction of coconut-log parapets for the guns.

"In order to organize and set up a C.P. and an O.P., selected twelve men from my fire direction crew and the survey section. Their assignment was to dig in and set up the fire direction center, the C.P., and the O.P. The survey personnel were to carry the survey control that was to be esbished by Division Artillery to the battery positions and c O.P., and to execute a target-area survey from the O.P. to connection survey was necessary because of the short sunces involved between the contemplated Division survey Station and the battery positions. Their two operam would have resulted in a survey fire chart.

'As an assistant, I chose Lt. D. V. Sandager, a quiet, efcent field artilleryman.

We carefully selected the tools and equipment we were make along for the job. Everything would have to be med on our backs or in our hands so the non-essentials erre quickly eliminated. Each man was assigned a tool, a I of wire, or an instrument for which he was responsible. Il members of the party knew in detail the jobs to be done, bo were to do them, and the tentative areas into which the seallations were to go. In addition, we selected a rendezrus point where we would assemble in the event something ent wrong and the party became separated in the initial ading. I should like to state at this point that I have seen many good men while serving in the Marine Corps but I ane never encountered a better group of men than those and picked specialists that were assembled for this jobad I can prove my statement, but I am getting ahead of my story.

By virtue of combat necessity, we were divided into two poups, one group to a ship. We formulated an alternate ian which covered only the essential operations, to be used in the event one group did not get ashore—those of clearing ifeld of fire, the establishment of an O.P., and of a simple size net from the O.P. to the first battery position. With all our plans laid and our gear assembled, we embarked.

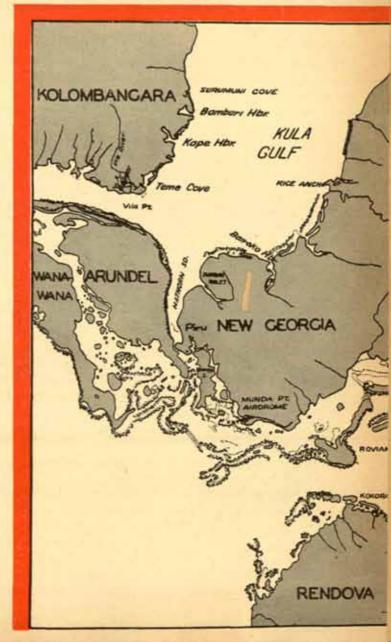
Our convoy slipped into Blanche Channel and began to sorge landing boats and we soon found ourselves headed in the beach. Everything on the beach was too quiet and I and myself thanking my stars that we had prepared our tims in event of something going wrong. The infantry ICTs failed to make the time schedule and were late for the party so we entertained for them. Navy CB's, assorted Mmy groups, and the Marine advanced echelon held school = Tojo's best—a few Imperial Marines.

"Our time schedule was thrown off by the party on the each and the subsequent game of tag through the coconut suntation with a few persistent snipers, so I left my party assemble at the rendezvous point and set off to contact Division Artillery Survey Officer. The survey control d not been established due to some unforeseen difficulty at was necessary to forego the luxury of a survey fire chart d use an observed fire chart. Because of the excellence the low angle vertical and oblique photos, I soon located the ground the first battery position, a good C.P. and AP. It was necessary to move only the second battery potion area one hundred yards from the positions selected Colonel Scheyer's study of the air photos and maphat's what I call 'calling your shots.' I returned to the indezvous point, gathered my party, and the work began. The wire crews set about their tasks with a vengeance, fire direction center crew established themselves and aned on the O.P., but the demolition crew ran into diffi tes. All the explosives had been landed on another island were not in the area where the Battalion Demolition her had so faithfully promised they would be. We were

able to pick up a few cases of TNT from the CB's but not enough to do the job. The saws and axes we had brought along became the star performers in the hands of the survey and demolition crews. As the wire crews and the members of the fire direction center crew completed their assigned tasks, they took their turn on the axes and saws and nightfall found us with the C.P. established, the wire circuits in, the O.P. half way up a one hundred and fifty foot tree, and a field of fire cleared for 'A' Battery. I failed to mention that we were held up from time to time by a strafing Zero or some lonesome sniper desiring attention.

"Both Lieutenant Sandager and I had taken our turns on the saws and axes and we welcomed the end of the day. We dug foxholes and crawled in for some badly needed rest. Some say that it rained that night and that the lizards ran all over them and they couldn't sleep. I didn't have that trouble."

THE HEAVY BAINS that began shortly after our landing soon made the roads, such as they were, impassable. The existing roads were typical plantation roads that are found in this area—narrow, highcrowned coral laries. The heavy





Types of emplacement the battalion used

trucks soon broke down the shoulders of the roads and the entire road net soon disintegrated into a sea of mud in which innumerable vehicles were floundering. Any resemblance to a road ceased to exist after our guns and their prime movers had passed through. From then on, there were no roads. In spite of this and with the help of our tractor prime movers and the Athey tracklaying trailers, we got into position and opened fire on the Japs the afternoon of D + 1 day. On the following day, the Japs did about the nicest bit of pattern bombing through the center of our position that could be imagined and it was only good luck that saved one gun from total destruction.

#### CAPTAIN H. H. REICHNER, JR.:

"Despite rain, mud, and lack of sleep-three things for which we never could find a remedy-our second day on Rendova was proceeding according to schedule. Our tracklaying trailers, without which we could never have accomplished our mission, continued to bring up additional ammunition and supplies. Lulls in firing were utilized in digging foxholes and further organization of the position.

"You are drawing blood" was the message transmitted from the fire direction center to the battery. At last we were actually getting a good crack at the Japs. The breech of number four slammed home and there was a brief silence as we awaited the command to fire. An unfamiliar drone came to our ears from the south. A glance in that direction disclosed a closely knit flight of twin engined bombers coming over Rendova Peak. Were they friendly? . . . No! Split seconds later the orders went over the phone 'Cease Firing, hit the foxholes.' To a man, the battery followed the order, some piling into foxholes, others falling flat on the spot. The gunners, using their heads and remembering their training, grabbed their precious sights and took them along.

"Seconds later bombs were dropping all around us. Earth

Official Marine Corps photo

and débris all but covered many. It was all over in a minut or so, and as the sound of the enemy raiders faded away, w immediately took stock of our situation. Section leader supervised the removal of endangered equipment, fires we put out, and damage noted. At least twenty-five bombs ha landed on our position, but casualties were light, thanks to our SOP on immediate excavation of foxholes. Loss powder and ammunition was negligible as our short traiing period bore fruit as far as ammunition dispersal we concerned. Damage to matériel was minor in spite of th fact that we had had neither time nor the equipment h the completion of revetments.

"Completing the inspection on the last gun, numb One, we all but fell into a deep hole between the trails. W



and up an unexploded 60KG dud. This was the only exploded bomb in the battery position and by some one quirk of fate the gun was unharmed.

Our prescription for protection-air sentries, foxholes, etments, dispersal, and, good luck."

DURING THE WHOLE of the operation, we used observed combination of air spotting and ground spotting. there again, we ran into difficulty because officers without erv training were assigned to act as aerial observers. sensings, in some instances, were startling, to say the there was also no little confusion created by the difmee in the Army and Marine Corps technique of spot-The Marine Corps system is derived from the Navy ening Technique where the spot is sent to Plot or the C in the form of a command for increase or decrease of are and a deflection shift of right or left. The Army uses astem which spots the fall of shot with reference to a epoint or a reference point and not on the target. By the a mission had been cleared through Division Artillery indquarters and assigned to our group, converted from Army system to the Marine system in order to plot the ar target, then reconverted for the Aerial Observer, everydy was amazed that so simple a problem could take such perplexing aspect. Nevertheless, we managed to keep steel on the way to our little sland-eyed friends.

We finally got an excellent spotter assigned, a Lieutenant ing of the Field Artillery, who did a superior job for us. fact, there were serious attempts to get him transferred the Marine Corps. However, he was too smart for us. te only cause for complaint that Lieutenant Craig gave was that we could not keep him in the air. He was the rous sort of aerial observer who always had to have a cond look. He was shot down twice in three days and and time the Japs tried to eliminate him while he sat on a

Marine Corps photos

reef awaiting rescue. On both occasions, we executed a counterbattery mission on some Jap shore emplacements to keep them from getting Craig's range or the range of the boat that put out to rescue him. His luck was as good as his spotting and he was rescued both times.

Throughout the operation, we were assisted greatly by excellent photo coverage. The pictures were developed and printed within a few minutes after they were taken and Captain Lager, USA, of the Photo Interpretation Unit, supplied us with copies of the prints and his photo studies as fast as a messenger could carry them to us. Captain Lager's excellent studies and the promptness of dispatch of the pictures were of great assistance in engaging profitable targets and in determining the amount of ammunition to expend on any assigned target. We wasted no rounds of our precious ammunition on neutralized targets.

When Munda fell and the initial phase of our operation was completed, it was somewhat of a relief to go back to the humdrum business of seacoast defenses. One battery was emplaced on a beautiful little island off the coast of Rendova and the other battery moved to the New Georgia mainland. Then one of the queer things that is so characteristically "Jap," happened: they let us emplace our battery and then began shelling us. We had infantry somewhere in the area from which the shelling was coming and we could not fire back. Consequently, we were subjected to intermittent shelling for four days but Tojo's marksmanship was not the best and the shelling proved to be an annoyance rather than a serious problem.

When New Georgia was cleared of Japs, our next mis-

Types of emplacements the battalion used. sion was to make Kolombangara an unhealthy place to live, and to deny Vila airfield to the enemy.

I chose the approximate positions for the batteries from the map and thought I was selecting a position out of range of the Jap artillery of Kolombangara. However, the excellent position in which Major Hiatt located his guns was well within range of the Jap's "Pistol Petes." The Jap Air Force reacted strongly too, and every night they laid strings of bombs where they thought our batteries were located. Sometimes they were not far wrong.

\* \* \* \*

#### CAPTAIN REICHNER:

"Our second crack at the Japs was by no means uneventful. We had a chance to use the knowledge gained on Rendova, and the energy stored up in our brief stay on an island paradise. The movement was easy. We arrived at our destination finding landing area, gun positions, roads, and communications already prepared for us by the advance party.

"This time we fully realized that no long range artillery could carry out its mission in forward areas without attack from enemy aircraft. Previous experiences found us well prepared for such eventualities. Foxholes were deep and plentiful, gun pits were temporarily bulldozed coincidental with the emplacement of the pieces, ammunition and camp installations were widely dispersed.

"Due to having no AA protection other than our own

light organic weapons, our precautions were, of a necessing passive. Air sentries were posted for our warning system and turned out to be very successful, as by this time it was can for an experienced ear to detect the droning sound peculing to Nip planes. Blackout was enforced rigidly.

"Our expectations were fulfilled the first night after we opened up. Enemy planes scouted our area all night long and finally found our clearing at dawn, then dropped three bombs about one hundred yards from our still lucky No. 1 gun. This scouting and night bombing harassed us for about two weeks, causing much loss of sleep but no damage.

"Jap 'Pistol Petes' were introduced to us one day during the noon meal and presented us with another problem. Here at least was something we could slug it out with. Are the shelling began to arrive on a daily schedule we changed our meal hours and kept a constant daylight watch on the guns. This was evidently the remedy, for in conjunction with the watch at the C.P., in one instance we were able to get our first round off within thirty seconds of the fine enemy shell.

"New problems involved during this mission were the terrific concussion in the pits due to the battery's location in defilade and the fact that this was my battery's first tase of counterbattery fire. Concussion was remedied by the erection of vertical parapets as close to the gun as possible. Counterbattery measures were taken care of by keeping all guns laid on the area where we thought the enemy guns were located, when our guns were not engaged on other



Unloading a 155mm gun at Rendova."



Unloading the guns at Rendova.

The second se

#### AJOR F. J. WENBAN:

but first Observation Post was situated on a very small at north of Sunday Inlet from which we were able to the entire southwest side of Kolombangara from the th of the Vila River to Banbari Harbor. We had erected at tower among the palm trees on the island with the tration platform at tree-top level. It was an ideal setup the Japanese located us and started to throw 4.7 inch at the tower. Don' let anyone say that the Japanese ervice a piece. They were making a 15-second buzzer at their deflection almost perfect. Fortunately they there A.P. than H.E., since one A.P. projectile broke in frond that fell on the platform while the next shell (H.E.), had just a little more elevation and broke in the lagoon directly behind the tower. They dropped sixteen rounds within seventy-five yards of the island before our guns were able to quiet them. It was decided, then and there, to build a new observation post without delay. A tall tree located on a ridge on the mainland was selected and work started immediately. The men built rungs up the tree to a point 140 feet above the ground and then constructed a large platform complete with roof and railing. This could accommodate all the instruments as well as the observer's hammock. This new Observation Post with its added elevation made the observation much better.

"Towards the end of the campaign Pistol Pete would fire during the night at our positions on Piru. As Major Hiatt and I stood alternate watches at the O.P., whoever had the duty at the time would roll out of his hammock, put the cross hair of the B.C. scope on the gun flashes and then at dawn make a precision adjustment on the gun."

WHEN THE SECOND phase of our operation began, our Army Aerial Observers were no longer available and we had so much communication trouble that it was decided to use one of our own officers as an Aerial Observer. Lieutenant D. V. Sandager volunteered and did a bang-up job for us. His cool headed adjustments in the face of heavy antiaircraft fire earned him the award of the Silver Star. Take over from here, Lieutenant:

"Before take-off time the pilot, the observer and the air intelligence officer held a brief consultation. Such important items as gun-target line, orbiting area, target area, location of our batteries, probable locations of Jap AA positions, and areas occupied by friendly troops were carefully pointed out on the photo maps. Radio frequencies, call signs, and possible areas for crash landing were carefully discussed. Each day we had a different pilot. We found that the extra minutes spent in explaining the mission to the pilot were well repaid by better observation of the target area. I have only praise for these Marine pilots who would fly their SBD's anywhere.

"Ten minutes after the little dive bomber roared down the Munda strip, we would be 'on station' over the blue-green waters of Kula Gulf. Directly in front was the cloud shrouded peak of Kolombangara with the Vila plantation at its feet. Upon close observation we could see the Vila airstrip and a network of roads. Often times we could see truck movements and other activity. Once the Japs sighted the plane, all movement ceased.

"We found that the quickest way to adjust on targets was to give the Fire Direction Center target numbers or grid coordinates. They would calculate the range and deflection from the base point, and then fire a battery salvo with the data. First salvo would land somewhere near the target. The aerial observer could then quickly complete the adjustment by range corrections of 'up or down—yards,' and deflection corrections of 'left or right—yards.'

'I was permitted to engage any targets of opportunity which I might see. This method saved the observation plane and its occupants from possible disaster several times. Always we were seeking better observation. In order to a tain this we would go in at low altitude—sometimes as low as three hundred feet. The Nips let this happen just a many times! Looking over the side, we would see a gun wink, followed by puffs of black smoke from bursting shells and ripples on the water below from shell fragments. The commands were brief: 'Target number 84—Fire when ready.' It was very gratifying to hear the radio crackle 'Number one on the way. Time of flight, 34.6 seconds then the beautiful sight of smoke and dust curling from the target area. It was an effective way to locate AA guns and to bring fire for effect into that area.

"Communication was always unpredictable. At times we could receive the F.D.C.'s radio five by five; many times we could not hear them at all, especially at extreme ranges. We could, however, transmit to them. Each day before going up we consulted with the officer in charge of F.D.C.; thu if reception was poor we could proceed on the previousl planned schedule."



Consist definers from Pondous to Munda- the 155mm projectiles on the ground are about to be delivered.

AFRIAL SPOTTING of artillery fire was effective because of a close cooperation between observer and Group Headenters. The F.D.C. supplied the necessary photographs in plotted targets, a regular planned schedule of the day's civity, and accurate data to place the first salvo near the arget. The observer could, in turn, report irregularities in a fire of the guns and adjustments necessary to improve a effectiveness of fire.

8 8 8

#### CAPTAIN W. T. BOX:

Our Fire Direction Center, during the Kolombangara hase of our shelling was located in a coral fissure about are hundred yards from the nearest battery. It was a anaral spot and safe from any counterbattery or naval gun-

The mission assigned to us was to neutralize or destroy If the heavy AA guns surrounding the Vila airfield and to Istroy all coastal and field guns capable of shelling Bairoko harbor and the new airstrips being constructed on New Georgia. This was a large assignment for our two batteries. The AA guns were located from aerial photographs pronded by Division Artillery. During the firing, Division Ineligence, Strike Command and our aerial spotter gave preports daily on the activity and condition of the enemy wavy AA. Destroying their AA wasn't nearly as easy as potting them. To permanently silence one of their guns it to necessary to get a direct hit in a circle roughly four yards diameter. We were fortunate to have been able to inspect re positions after the enemy evacuated, and in some innances the parapets had withstood ten hits before the gun is finally destroyed. All their positions were constructed th a great deal of skill and an unbelievable amount of work was put in on them.

The field and coastal guns offered an even more diffiult problem. At first we had no suitable spotting station ince the enemy held all ground that commanded a view of kolombangara. Finally we were able to establish an obsertation post about five thousand yards to the north near airoko Harbor. From there it was comparatively simple put fire on the guns along the coast once they disclosed air positions by firing. Because their guns usually had bout seven feet of overhead covering, again it took a great tember of rounds to dig them out of their positions.

"Our difficulties really developed when guns began firing um three hundred to five hundred yards inland even bough they were not in flash defilade. Our single spotting ution wasn't adequate and area shelling was out of the destion, since ammunition was limited. We did use a little a shelling from time to time to silence the guns temstarily until we could get set up to bring more accurate to bear on them. After a time, a Field Artillery Battalion a forward observer on Arundel Island who saw the gun shes. By coordinating his spots with our spot, we were the to bring accurate fire to bear using bilateral spotting thods. Since some of us were Seacoast Artillerymen at art, this appeared to is to be an ideal place to employ the oke plotting board. We continued to use the bilateral seem of spotting until we made our surveys and got our and properly set up. We never got the chance to try it a for the Japs decided to leave for a more peaceful south

sea island, only to be caught in the barges by our Navy."

THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE OPERATION, I was exceedingly proud of the enlisted men of the Seacoast Artillery Group. They never completed a night's rest, the chow was rugged we were always shorthanded, but they were made of the stuff that makes America great. Each shell, and there were something over eight thousand for the entire operation. they rammed home and sent on its way to blast the sons of Nippon with a sort of deadly hate. They would work until they dropped from fatigue serving the guns and keeping ammunition in the ready pits. We tried to keep the men informed of what was going on and when they were told that they had started a fire in a Jap area, had blown up an ammunition dump, or had scored a hit on a gun position, a cheer would go up and they would turn to with renewed vigor. Bob Hiatt, call one of your gun captains and let's listen to his story!"

#### PLATOON SERGEANT PADGET:

"Having captained number one gun of 'A' Battery throughout the bombardment of Munda and Kolombangara, I experience some satisfaction in reviewing our activities during that period.

"In spite of the fact that the mud was ever present, the chow sometimes inadequate, and the nights long and sleepless, it was all worth while when we knew we were giving Tojo's backyard ninety-five pounds of Hell every time the lanyard was pulled. The only thing that really bothered us was 'Pistol Pete's' whimsical habit of interrupting our chow formations.

"When we go in the next time, I won't have to learn the following points from experience to get the maximum efficiency from my gun crew. For once the problem was due not to absence of action with the enemy, but rather to the constant grind in the gun pits. Rotation of the gun crew in the different jobs was a necessity to prevent the crew from getting stale and to give relief to those whom the concussion hit the hardest. The number of powder lots and shell weights forced a constant watchfulness on the ammunition. Drainage of active gun pits is of the utmost importance. Water from constant swabbing of the tube and chamber often turned our pit into a sea of mud, sometimes knee deep. Matériel needed checking constantly to keep the gun operative. In this respect, the small, usually overlooked things are the things that caught us flat-footed.

"Throughout the whole operation, morale was excellent. If a man is actually accomplishing something toward the destruction of the enemy he can go on his nerve for weeks after he is physically done."

We were only a small unit in the forces engaged and we are proud to have been a part of the team. We were seacoast artillery on a field artillery mission but when we are committed again, we shall be ready to be seacoast or field artillery—anything just so we can send a few Sons of Heaven to visit their ancestors. I believe that we have shown that Seacoast Artillery can be effectively employed in the amphibious type warfare we are waging against the Japs in the Pacific, by increasing the fire density of field artillery concentrations or by engaging land targets out of range of the field artillery units.

## Report from Italy

## By Lieutenant Colonel Linscott A. Hall, Coast Artillery Corps

After taking a minor part in the landings on North Africa and viewing the Tunisian and Sicilian Campaigns as a member of a higher staff, I received orders in October to report to the Fifth Army in Italy.

I obtained air passage and early one morning several of us loaded into a Douglas transport plane, took off from an airport near Algiers, and headed for Italy.

The first leg of the trip was uneventful, except for the beautiful view we obtained of North Africa. To call the country rugged is an understatement—tortuous would be more applicable and yet as we lost altitude to land at Tunis the country suddenly became flat and monotonous. The most interesting experience I had in Tunis was the opportunity to examine the graveyards of German and Italian aircraft that surrounded the airfield.

As one AA officer put it, "There are all our category III's."

I crawled in and out of Ju 87's, 88's, and 52's, Me 109's and 110's, FW 190's and enough Italian fighters to make a relatively strong air force. The most interesting of all the wrecks was the twisted frame of a huge Me 323. The most amazing features I noted were the plumbing-like tubular structure of the stripped fuselage, the two sets of six landing wheels, the armored cockpit sitting at least ten feet above the wheels, and the large door opening at the nose. The other aircraft were just as interesting to one who had handled plastic models, read identification books and charts and trembled in bed or in a slit trench when some unearthly machine came roaring down out of the black starless sky to drop earth-rocking bombs near by. To be able actually to put your hand on one of the enemy's aircraft, climb in the cockpit, and count the holes in the wings and fuselage is an experience I have never ceased to enjoy.

#### II. INITIAL TRAINING AND EXERCISES

Shortly after assuming command my next higher headquarters informed me that I would have a month before the battalion would move into the forward combat areas Fortunately the unit had received good basic training in England and had taken part in the last couple of months of the Tunisian Campaign. However, since then the unit had received entirely new armament and had spent some time in bivouac or assembly areas. Incidentally, men in such areas after a campaign must be kept under rigid con trol and kept busy or the resultant bad habits, particulativ contacts with venereal disease, will cause trouble months afterwards while engaged in combat operations. A small amount of practice firing was conducted by the battalion, but due to the lack of tow targets the gun crews had never fired at an aerial target prior to their first engagement of enemy aircraft in the front lines.

GH1

The officers and men of the battalion had had little experience with self-propelled AA weapons and hence did not have very much confidence in them. A few selected members had spent a week with a similar unit in the front line, but little experience was gained during that brief period. Plans were made for individual training of officers and noncoms and group instruction of the men on the new guns. The plans were interrupted before they had hardly begun with orders to take part in practice river crossings. These exercises were very beneficial and many lessons learned here proved valuable several months later when the real crossing was attempted. Some of the more vital lessons were as follows:

 There is no requirement for AA protection for an Infantry assault crossing at night. However, if the crossingare to continue through dawn and into the day, AA units must be in position prior to dawn.

2. The SP AA guns cannot move forward until secrecy is lost due to the noisy half tracks. They must move ahead of the Field Artillery or the roads will become hopelessly blocked. Close liaison must be maintained with each separate Engineer force so that the AA vehicles can follow immediately behind the bridging vehicles.



Thorough reconnaissance, preferably by personal obmation, or at least aerial photographs and maps, must be de prior to occupying positions.

4 Small digging details with .50 cal. AA MG should ent ahead of the Bofors or SP gun, as crews arriving the heavier gun may be pinned down with loss of the men and matériel.

5 Each gun section must plan to evacuate its own runded and provide its own local security.

6. In complicated operations such as landing on a hostile one or crossing a river in the face of the enemy, the best al plans often break down. Alternate plans must be made ad all personnel informed of the general mission so that the plans are changed confusion will be at a premium. 7. AA units, while on the offensive and closely following the advance, must often deploy in mined areas well off the men path. In such suspected areas a qualified mine deterar operator with detector must be with each gun section should proceed off the road into position the following order: Mine detector operator, mine unker, guide with white tape, the SP AA gun and SP AA IG less all crew members but the driver, and gun crews alking in the vehicle tracks. It is felt that greatest safety the driver is provided in the SP AA gun.

No lights-not even blackout lights-can be used.

#### III. OPERATIONS ON THE SOUTHERN FRONT

After a month of exercises, basic training, and guard-

ing of rear areas, the battalion moved into the forward areas to provide AA protection to forward installations, roads, defiles, and bridges. The infantry line by this time had run against several large hills from which the German directed his artillery quite effectively. As it has been the policy all through the Italian Campaign to push artillery and antiaircraft guns right behind the infantry, the battalion was usually deployed within a few hundred yards of the enemy outposts and always within range of enemy light artillery.

In the confined and vulnerable forward areas on the Southern front the number of vehicles in the area and movement around individual sites had to be the absolute minimum. With this idea in mind the battalion headquarters and each battery operated with a forward and a rear echelon. The forward echelons were normally located alongside the CP of the larger unit supported, and were primarily operational. Those echelons to the rear were administrative.

The supply problem was one of the most difficult. The battalion S-4 and his crew were normally kept well to the rear but made daily trips to a distribution point near the battalion forward CP. Gas, ammunition, rations, and other classes of supplies were combined with the message center run. The batteries then picked up all mail and supplies and distributed them by 34 ton weapons carriers and 34 ton trucks and trailers. Neither the weapons carriers or the 34 ton trailers are authorized this unit, however it would



Men and matériel come ashore at Anzio.

Signal Corps Photo

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL



A "90" on the Southern front.

have been impossible to carry on without them. The 2½ ton trucks authorized simply cannot be allowed in most extreme forward areas. One 2½ ton truck and trailer was kept fully loaded with ammunition at the battalion forward CP in the event a sudden ammunition shortage occurred at the batteries.

We found in this battalion that best control and supervision could be accomplished by keeping the entire battalion directly under the battalion commander and the results obtained were extremely satisfactory. The attachment of individual batteries or platoons to field artillery battalions for operations or even messing was discouraged. The only exceptions to the above procedure were for medical attention and evacuation, where arrangements were made with adjacent units to assist our men in an emergency. However, daily inspections by line officers and the battalion surgeon were continued.

Protection of personnel and matériel against artillery, mortars, and bombs was essential. This was best provided by individual dugouts and completely digging in the vehicles, guns, gas cans, tents, and other items. If the ground was too rocky for digging then sandbag revetments were constructed. There was general lack of knowledge in construction of dugouts and sandbag revetments. The armor plate on the SP vehicles afforded some protection but its greatest asset was the morale factor of the gun crews and radio operators.

It was absolutely essential that individual slit trenches be immediately available to the crew for any gun under artillery barrage. Later on in the Anzio Beachhead the German, profiting by lessons our 90mm AA batteries taught him on the Southern Italian front, combined his artillery barrages with air attacks. A rule was established within the battalion that the AA guns would be manned until artillery concentrations began landing within fifty yards of the gun. July-Augu

Shortly after moving into the line "Sunny Italy" turned into a bottomless quagmire. Immediately upon leaving the main paved highway all vehicles except jeeps and he tracked vehicles became stuck. The powerful, self-propelle armored field artillery guns plowed through nearly any type of mud and soil, but in so doing made such deep ruts and holes that the accompanying SP AA guns floundered Time after time the wrecker and artillery vehicles had to tow the SP AA guns out of holes and often right into position where they remained until towed to another is cation. During such weather it was found that best result could be obtained by backing the vehicle. If the terriwere not too sticky, the half tracks proceeded in low gen without front wheel drive. The loss of power by not using front wheel drive was compensated by the fact that when under power the front wheels often dug themselves in Another practice adapted was to have the crew walk be hind the gun over soft or dangerous ground as the vehicle was top heavy and apt to turn over. The crew seldom user the seat straps for the same reason. Certain small modified tions in the vehicle and gun were made to assist in the maintenance of equipment under such abominable conditions.

The largest administrative problem of all was to maintain the health of the men. Overshoes were difficult to get but were finally obtained; combat clothes did not arrive until after arrival on the Anzio Beachhead, however the men had sufficient heavy underwear, wool uniforms, fatigues, overcoats, and raincoats so that they did not suffe from the cold. The rain could not be kept out and each battery had to construct drying sheds for soaked clothing In spite of the rain, bathing was difficult. The person who said "Cleanliness is next to godliness" should have had the statement modified to "Cleanliness is next to impossible. Sponge baths were taken when the men were pulled to the rear (1000 yards behind the line) and cleanliness was maintained.

Due to artillery fire and rain, slit trenches developed into two-story shelter tents, with cold running water. Alte arrival at Anzio these shelters later developed into miniature dugouts complete with pin-up girls. The nasty little anti personnel bombs caused the addition of a strong roof. Of the Southern front constant supervision had to be main tained to keep the men from pitching tents under trees The sensitive fuze of the German 88mm and 105mm shell often exploded on hitting a branch or even a twig, resulting in bad air bursts. I know of a case where an 88 hit th radio antenna on a half track, exploded, and seriously in jured two men. Of course this sensitiveness also had some advantages as shells sometimes struck the roof of dugout and exploded without damage to the occupants. The o ficers and men quickly learned the benefits of mother earth bosom and with officers continually checking the dugout for dampness, dirt and food, and construction, few mo experienced any bad results. Long periods of sitting on th guns or standing in machine-gun pits caused some trend foot, however, overshoes greatly reduced this danger.

#### IV. OPERATIONS ON THE ANZIO BEACHHEAD

The beachhead thus far has been an Antiaircraft Ard leryman's paradise. It was here that this battalion en

contered nearly every problem likely to be experienced an automatic weapons unit. At the port of embarkation baded on board LST's in the midst of one of the port's be air raids--the noise of bombs and shells, aircraft droner overhead, smoke and extreme blackness, excited crews, Junfamiliarity with loading on such a vessel, provided an memely interesting two hours. Upon arrival in the Anzio abor we had the unique experience of firing SP AA guns the decks of the LST's at enemy aircraft during three micks that day. That night we disembarked over the which during another raid in which the German very kindly seminated the whole area with his flares. Shortly after mul on the beachhead units of the battalion accompanied moted units which drove a salient several thousand yards 50 German lines. After the subsequent withdrawal and sublishment of the defensive lines the German Air Force hew the book at us. We encountered air attacks, both day ad night, sometimes as many as seven during the twentyour hours, each consisting of twenty-five to thirty aircraft; eploying all types of tactics, dive-bombing, level bombing al strafing; utilizing all types of aircraft, ME 109's, FW Ws, JU 87's, and 88's, HE 111's and 177's; dropping all mes of bombs, antipersonnel, fragmentation, high-exbisive, and radio-rocket. In addition, enemy artillery of all abers was constantly coming in, and there was the everresent threat and several false alarms of a paratroop or mill-boat attack. Such periods of intensive work were memly interesting and very costly to the enemy; however, me of us liked it so much that we could ask for another ach experience.

The nature of the initial landing was such that the bare minum of men and vehicles could be taken ashore. The imsections were reduced to eight men and each battery unbered less than a hundred men including officers. The chicles were all waterproofed and after loading, the SP A guns were placed on the top decks of the LST's to supment the ships' AA guns. No major difficulties were enuntered and only one vehicle, a ¼ ton (Jeep), stalled gog ashore. A seagoing 2½ ton Dukw attempted to assist the exp but by mistake pulled it into deeper water until only e driver's head was above water. The vehicle was eventujutecovered and now runs as well as ever.

The enemy day attacks on forward areas, against which to battalion was particularly deployed, followed rather mistent "hit and run" attacks by twelve to thirty fightermbers (FW 190's and ME 109's) and of "cub hunting" tacks by two to four ME 109's on our air OP's. The other-bombers usually approached the beachhead around southern edge at 10,000 to 12,000 feet, turned east and red out of the sun in a straggling group to drop their mbs, and then streaked for German territory rapidly sing altitude. Occasionally the aircraft strafed the roads the way out of the area, but usually they were too busy using the heavy concentrations of light flak. The "cub mating" ME 109's seldom penetrated deeply into our lines, the preferred to sneak in very low over the front lines,

and the second

strafe their objectives or one of the artillery air OP's and streak for home hedgehopping. A system was easily worked out whereby warning was flashed to all friendly cubs in the air, who immediately dived to the ground or certain "safety islands" protected by our AA. We had very good luck against these attacks.

#### V. TRAINING LESSONS LEARNED

As a result of several months operations in the forward areas, many items concerning the training of officers and men were noted. Some of them are as follows:

 Insufficient training in maintenance and operation of all types of weapons, including small arms. Battalion refresher schools must be frequently conducted, particularly for the officers.

 Insufficient importance placed on how to apply leads to particular guns and how to adjust tracers once firing is begun. Daily classes must be conducted for gunners by officers who understand the average intelligence of our normal soldier.

Insufficient and timely firing at tow targets, due principally to a shortage of towing aircraft for nearly ten months after AA units arrived in this theater.

 Aircraft identification is usually excellent by AA units, particularly those that have been in the line. Too much stress is placed on types of aircraft no one ever sees.

 Camouflage and camouflage discipline becomes lax where Allied troops enjoy air and artillery superiority. Officers must make daily checks and be very firm in their suggestions.

6. There must be constant stress of sanitation and personal hygiene. Contacts with venereal disease must be kept to a minimum by intensive training, maintenance, and recreational programs and careful selection of bivouac areas. Officers sleeping at gun sites greatly help such supervision.

7. Continuous training of personnel in doing other than their basically assigned task. Nearly every man of a gun crew must know how to fire the gun, place leads, operate the radio, and cook. Individual and small-unit cooking training cannot be overemphasized.

 Half-track drivers must be carefully trained. The vehicle feels like an ordinary vehicle but the tracks have many peculiarities that only careful training and experience will alleviate.

Proper instruction in digging in of the vehicles, construction of dugouts and sandbag or log revetments must be conducted prior to arrival in the front lines.

10. Instruction was given to personnel on bomb and shell reconnaissance, detection and removal of mines, and detection of booby traps. As the German has had sufficient time to prepare many such devilish devices and as his attitude becomes more desperate, personnel must be well versed in location and detection of such instruments.

 Officers must constantly stress personal appearance, proper wearing of the uniform, and saluting. An officer who sets a good example has little difficulty with his men.

## AA on the Southern Front

### By Lieutenant Frederick H. Ziervogel, Coast Artillery Corps

Unlike the beachhead of the Fifth Army, where Anzio is the lifeline of the operation and where our installations are confined to a limited area, the much larger territory occupied by the Allied Fifth Army in southern Italy offers little today (May) in the way of remunerative targets for the once mighty *Luftwaffe*. Since enemy raiding activities are confined almost exclusively to Naples, and these raids are attempted infrequently, the success enjoyed by our ack-ack gunners here has been less spectacular than at the hotly contested beachhead where several raids a day are not uncommon.

However, in addition to fulfilling adequately its primary mission on the main front, Fifth Army antiaircraft artillery, under the command of Brigadier General Aaron Bradshaw, Jr. (Editor of the JOURNAL, 1936-1940), has been employed in numerous ways. Each new use of this young branch of the service has demonstrated its versatility, mobility, and accuracy. It rates high among the factors dulling the sharp edge of the Wehrmacht in Italy.

In the uncertain early days of the campaign, when the beachhead at Salerno was being won, guns and vehicles were brought ashore under heartbreaking conditions. For the first time in this war, AAA units came in with the early assault waves, and despite constant hammering by enemy aircraft and artillery, positions were established firmly enough to protect installations and supplies on the beaches by light on D-Day. Since that time, each important road juncture, each new bridge and airfield, vital cogs in our supply lines, has received adequate AAA defense.

Antiaircraft artillery has been used extensively in for-

ward areas in the Italian Theater to protect our forward artillery positions, sometimes joining with the field artillery in laying barrage fire. The most notable example occurred when 90mm guns joined massed Fifth Army artillery in laying down one of the heaviest concentrations in the history of warfare against the Camino-Maggiore hill feature which was denying our entrance into the Liri Valley.

Another demonstration of the flexibility of the AAA has been the ease with which coordination has been achieved with our allies. Since the landings in Italy, U. S. antiair craft units have operated in support of British, French. New Zealand, and Italian AAA units.

During the battle for Cassino in March, AAA units went committed to the defense of vital bridges and roads neces sary to the follow through after the attack. The assault was preceded by an unprecedented air force bombing, after which troops of the New Zealand Corps jumped off. The original gains were to be exploited by armor across the Rapido River. This highly unusual employment so far forward of antiaircraft artillery proved successful. One battery destroyed four enemy aircraft, probably destroyed three others, and damaged one. Another battery probable destroyed three enemy aircraft, in forty-three brushes with the *Luftwaffe*. AAA casualties during this operation were three killed, two by bombs, and one by artillery, and four wounded.

It was proved that AAA could be used successfully in front lines if careful consideration were given to revetment.

Much of the success of AAA firing during the Cassinaction was due principally to early warning provided h



The landing at Salerno.

GOR platoon. Gun crews were given greater alert time, as much as ten minutes' warning was reported for at three raids, seven for another, and three to five mins for nine others. The period, 9 March through 27 tech, was marked by heavy *Luftwaffe* activity, with numas sorties and thirty raids reported. During these actions, led Fifth Army AAA gunners destroyed twenty-four env aircraft, probably destroyed thirteen others, and maged twenty-three. In addition, AAA prevented any retate bombing of the area, for all the raids, the majority which were directed at the bridge area, were dispersed the little damage and few casualties sustained by us.

A number of factors contributed to the success of the OR, among them chiefly good OP's, and efficient comunications. The OP's were located on high hills and sountains, and in many instances the terrain was such as supplies and rations had to be brought up to the crews pack mules. All the gun positions acted as independent OP's and forwarded their observations to the GOR. A great deal of credit belongs to wire crews, which maintained communications constantly, even though harassed continuously by enemy artillery fire.

Tactics employed by the *Luftwaffe* in the Naples raids are much the same as those used at Anzio. The main features of the plan of attack are: level bombing at steppedup heights, attack from as many "safe spots" as possible, and a minimum of time spent over the gun-defended areas. The enemy aircraft approach in waves, one quickly following the other, and many times several waves will come from different directions. Not only has the AAA's defensive mission been accomplished, but the fact that ackack gunners have destroyed 432 enemy aircraft, and have probably destroyed 281 others from the date of the original landings in Italy, until 30 April '44, show that this youngest branch of the service is now a powerful offensive arm of the Fifth Army in Italy.

## Narrative of 3d Battalion, --- CA, 1942-43

## By Lieutenant Colonel Henry G. Fowler, Coast Artillery Corps

Late in January, 1942, the battalion sailed from New ork as part of a task force assigned the mission of occupywhe French-controlled island of New Caledonia in the ant Pacific. The force was not combat loaded. News reived en route required that the force proceed to Ausilu in order to reload so as to permit occupation of New ecdonia by force if necessary. The 36-day trip to Ausilia and the additional 5-day trip to New Caledonia passed thout incident insofar as the troops were concerned. In and educational programs—crowded conditions did permit much in the way of physical training and recrea-

The occupation of New Caledonia was effected with aid of the French who, while we were en route, had whished a Free French government of the French possions in the area. Exhaustive map study and a brief munaissance permitted orderly dispersal of the landing to assembly areas from which they could be quickly aread to final positions as the organization of the island t defense progressed.

The battalion arrived without its guns or searchlights. The battalion arrived without its guns or searchlights. The connections on the part of the task force staff as to per employment of the 155mm G.P.F. The Command-General cleared up this difficulty after a conference at

which the battalion commander was asked for recommendations, and a full discussion of the capabilities and limitations of the armament. The battalion was assigned the mission of defending the base port of Noumea against seaborne attack. With this decision, final reconnaissance was completed promptly and a plan of defense laid out. It is worthy of note that the final positions selected for the G.P.F.'s were almost identical with those indicated after a thorough study of the adequate maps and hydrographic charts which have been issued during the voyage to Australia. Later operations further demonstrated that the basic plan of organization of a temporary harbor defense can be practically completed-if adequate maps and charts are available-prior to landing or capture of the required areas, leaving only the final selection of gun positions and the siting of other installations to be decided by actual ground reconnaissance.

Security considerations together with difficulties of access, supply and evacuation, led the task force commander to proscribe sites on the small islands in and about the main harbor. However, with the exception of the Passe de Dumbea, all of the main avenues of approach could be covered from mainland positions quite as effectively as from the islands. Furthermore, upon mutual disclosures by the French artillery, the Australian Navy, and the American Forces, it was found that the Passe de Dumbea was strongly guarded by uncontrolled mines, the greater part of which were covered by the seacoast guns as initially emplaced.

The development of the plan prior to arrival of the guns permitted the completion of orientation and partial preparation of the positions. As the guns were unloaded they were immediately checked by Ordnance men and moved to positions. Communications were already in operation so that as soon as the first gun was emplaced some fire could be brought on the most dangerous water areas, and within a few hours of the unloading of the last gun the harbor defenses of Noumea were in order, that is, with the exception of the position at the foot of Mount Dore.

There the difficulties of access slowed down the final occupation, and would have stumped any but a unit which would not be stumped. However, by building roads and bridges, by clearing, in fact, by everything short of carrying the guns on their backs, the men of this platoon finally got them in. This experience brought home the fact that, in mountainous country, reconnaissance made in clear weather should be supplemented by inquiry or further reconnaissance as to what happens to the terrain when it rains. In this case a part of the route was over gently rolling ground which sloped, also gently, to the shore for one or two miles from the foot of the mountain. Low spots which had appeared amply firm on reconnaissance became torrents during the rain, and bogs for days thereafter.

Aside from this, no important obstacles were encountered. The amount of dangerous water area, however, and the fanning out of the avenues of approach, necessitated organizing four two-gun batteries. With a battalion already called on to man four Australian 25-lbrs. on beach defense missions, the job of manning and providing range sections for these widely separated positions presented serious problems both as to personnel and equipment.

The equipment problem was solved in due course by the requisition of additional fire control equipment. A simple request to the Ordnance Officer brought duplicate sets of plotting room equipment and four M1 D.P.F.'s which had been ordered for the specific battery positions without much hope of obtaining them. We had asked for "either or" and got both, but after a wait of several weeks. In the meantime the battery range sections were organized and trained in rapid reorientation so that they could plot for either one of their respective platoons. The other platoon would have to rely on Case I-feasible by reason of height of site for both the guns and axial observers on still higher ground in rear. The prevalence of reefs and small islands along the avenues of approach and in proximity to the areas open to naval maneuver made it possible to prepare range charts which gave reasonably good initial data and a sound basis for estimating range changes. Four hundred fifty and 750 foot heights of site for the posts of officers adjusting fire for these platoons greatly facilitated range estimation. Range corrections for various check points were computed in the battery plotting room upon receipt of each "met" message and referred to a chart for rapid interpolation. Thus were provided reasonably accurate ballistic corrections for the homemade percentage corrector. Initial deflections were computed and thereafter gun pointers jumped splashes when directed by the

lateral deviation observer. The results from these emergency methods in practice firings were encouraging.

The personnel problem was solved by doubling all the "overhead" in battle positions. Chauffeurs, clerks and cooks all manned stations. This should be standard practice in the field for the purpose of building up morale and esprin, regardless of battery strength, and even if the men so doubled are obviously remote reserves.

In the beginning it was estimated that, with the exception of Boulari Pass, the Woodin Canal represented the most dangerous threat. For years the Japanese had conducted extensive operations in the iron ore deposits to the east. Contiguous to the entrance lay Prony Bay, an anchorage capable of holding a sizable fleet. Almost inaccessible overland and frequently blanketed by heavy mists and fog. Prony offered a safe rendezvous with only the short run through Woodin Canal to the open waters of the outer harbor of Noumea. The initial positions to the eastward were capable of bringing fire on the exit from Woodin. Later, when Panama mounts for the G.P.F.'s were completed at Ouen Toro and when naval and air forces were sufficient to cope with hostile naval operations in the Prony area the positions at Plum and Mont D'or were evacuated The G.P.F.'s were moved to positions at Naia from which they could reinforce the defense of Passe de Dumbea and take over the Passe de Uitoe from the howitzers.

On the theory that the way to learn to shoot guns is to shoot them, permission was obtained to expend ammunition for practice. From then on, starting with careful calibrations, hardly a week passed that some element of the batalion did not fire some prepared problem. At first towed targets were not always available but when the Navreally moved in, targets making 10 to 15 knots were always available. In the meantime, the men had acquired all the refinements of serving the piece from firing patterns and night practices. When A.P. shell arrived without firing tables progressive shoots by both batteries, giving plotted impacts for each 50 mils of elevation, established the trajectory much more exactly than was shown in the tentatives tables which arrived shortly after, and closely in line with the final approved tables received about two months later

Almost before the arrival of the guns the question d Panama mounts had been thrashed out with the task force staff, and materials ordered. In due course these were received and the mounts constructed by battalion personnel under Engineer supervision. Due to Engineer insistence on standard specifications, delays in some materials, priorities on welding equipment, concrete mixers and other essential equipment the work was not completed until the end of August. Thereafter, of course, but long past the critical period, the power against naval attack was quadrupled. Since then simplified 180-degree mounts for the G.P.F.'s and 360-degree mounts for the M-1 guns have been developed which can be emplaced in a matter of days and hours, rather than weeks and months. These should be standard equipment for all units armed with these weapons and designated for island operations or those along coasts subject to hostile attack. Both our experience, and that of the Marine Defense Battalions who carried their materials with them, indicate that the old standard Panama mount is too cumbersome, requires too much time install, and represents unnecessary labor-items which annot be afforded in amphibious warfare. On the other and, light mounts which can be quickly installed greatly arease the capabilities of the weapons,

Relations with the French and later with the New Italand elements of the harbor defenses were good from the start, maintained perhaps by memories of the generous repitality extended by the Australians, particularly the parens of Bendigo, during our week's stay in that town. For several months the Battalion served under a French setor commander with the Battalion Commander acting Sector Artillery Officer thus bringing all artillery under umified command.

About the time the last Panama Mount was completed Marines on Guadalcanal were calling for long range ones to combat the Jap 6-in. pieces which were making mable, especially at Henderson Field. As ours were the marst proven pieces it was arranged—with the consent the Navy who were now vitally interested in the defenses Noumea—to send one battery of the battalion up to that and pressed island. The mission was to be essentially cunterbattery. To provide for this, special radio equipment was obtained and the battery was given one of the wo "met" stations which the battalion had acquired. Extra ficers were detailed to provide a sufficient supply of forand observers and a plan of rotation of officers was laid at in order to insure that the other elements of the battalm would have experienced officers when they were called

Battery "F" arrived on Guadalcanal on November 1, 1942, and by November 16 Henderson Field was safe for bombers. Most of the intervening time was spent trying locate "Pistol Pete" or "Kokumbona Pete," the Jap anchers which had been causing all the trouble. Because xy never fired more than one at a time, and for only a in rounds, and because they held all the high ground, their positions were difficult to fix. For the same reasons it as thought at first that there were only one or two of these sites and that the Jap was moving them frequently from are to place and concealing them quite cleverly. Hower, when the enemy was finally pushed off the island our binance salvage dump accumulated no less than twelve, my of them evidently damaged beyond usefulness by all fire, which tends to confirm Battery "F.'s" claim that whocked them off one by one whenever they could ad them.

The battery found itself as much at home in its rôle Field Artillery as it had been in coast defense missions, addition to accomplishing its primary mission, it engaged types of targets, including two enemy vessels which within its field of fire at extreme range and were imply sunk, fired interdictions, broke up reserves and mps, and generally enjoyed itself. Its work was good augh to merit high praise from General del Valle comanding the Marine artillery, to win a Presidential citation, a later a mention in general orders by General Woodand commanding the Army artillery.

In December, 1942, the battalion was called on to sinize a provisional battery to relieve Marines manning \$751 naval rifles on barbette mounts at Guadalcanal. The arrival of a New Zealand Heavy Artillery Regiment (the equivalent of a Coast Artillery battalion) permitted the withdrawal of the platoon which had taken over Battery "Fs" original position and around this was built Battery "H" which arrived at Guadalcanal early in January. While this battery never fired a shot in anger its positions close to a fighter strip brought plenty of excitement and experience. They could never be sure whether the strip or the battery was the target of Jap bombers.

We were now beginning to feel like a taut rubber band. To relieve the strain, to provide adequate grades and ratings, and to obtain a type of organization better suited to actual service conditions in the area, we requested reorganization as a Type D Harbor Defense Battalion. While that T/O was not ideal it did provide for additional batteries and gave greater flexibility in the existing situation. The mobility of the tractor-drawn type of organization was not needed. In fact, we had never drawn most of our transportation and the chauffeurs had long since been converted to gunners, since from the time of arrival at New Caledonia the battalion had manned at least twelve and most of the time fourteen guns. The request for reorganization was granted and the needed filler replacements arrived. On Jan. 20, 1943, on War Dept. authority the reorganization was effected and the battalion redesignated as a Separate Coast Artillery Battalion. The wide distribution of well-earned promotions was the occasion of a well-earned party.

Early in April, 1943, the battalion was reassembled at Guadalcanal where, with the seacoast elements of three Marine Defense Battalions, it formed the Seacoast Defense Command of the Guadalcanal-Florida Area. Again a provisional battery was organized to man two naval 6-in/50's in addition to the G.P.F.'s and 5-in/51's. Again Panama Mounts were constructed but this time with active assistance of Engineers. However, from then until the relief was ordered in October activities were confined to the organization and constant improvement of positions between sporadic visits from Tojo. Just as the relief order came the battalion had, with some gratefully received assistance of the Navy, settled itself into "improved" positions which, for comfort, almost rivalled the Harbor Defenses of Chesapeake Bay.

At Guadalcanal the battalion proved that well-trained Coast Artillerymen can outshoot any other artillery at normal field artillery targets. This fact, together with the capabilities of Coast Artillery against seaborne attack, makes the Coast Artillery Battalion a highly valuable unit in amphibious operations where economy of personnel and equipment are of paramount importance. The normal sequence in such operations makes it possible to utilize the Coast Artillery as the primary long range weapon in support of ground operations without interfering with its missions against hostile naval operations. Even in those situations where the two missions cannot be accomplished from the same positions the time factors involved will frequently permit one unit to handle both successfully by judicious selection of alternate positions. The fire missions assigned to 155mm guns in ground operations can in many, if not most, instances be handled by one or two guns.

# The Unhappy S-2

## By Lieutenant Harry Harris, Coast Artillery Corps

Unenviable is the lot of the gun battalion S-2. Accused in garrison of having a sinecure, he is often the File Number 13 for battalion oddenda-special services, public relations, orientation, claims, court-martial investigations, insurance, War Bonds. Scorned and outranked by other staff members, he is the burnt and reburnt offering for higher headquarters who insist on officer attendance at G.I. schools on chemical warfare, mine laying, judo and pencilsharpening. He usually finds that he can devote only a thin slice of his time to his allegedly T/O function, intelligence.

But extraneous military assignments are not the only cross borne by the gun battalion S-2. In those isolated oases of peace on earth, good will toward S-2's, where C.O.'s do more than initial perfunctorily War Department demands that he be given every opportunity to master his number one job, the intelligence officer often finds himself uncertain about just what, precisely, constitutes his job.

Sometimes he is led astray by the siren songs of dime novel apocrypha. He conjures us false beards, invisible ink, svelte seductresses in skin-tight gowns, and similar shenangigans. Wide-eyed, he pictures himself as a character by Oppenheim or Hitchcock.

If he is more mundane, he may think instead in terms of reconnaissance patrols, situation maps, and interrogation of prisoners. The FM's themselves foster this version. Adequate curricula for the S-2's essentially ack-ack responsibilities are not to be had for cash or caresses.

Consequently he crams himself with intelligence lore which may add to his sum of miscellaneous knowledge but unfortunately, contributes little to his combat mission.

Now a participant in the Pacific pyrotechnics, the writer is uncomfortably aware of the undue stress he placed on relatively trivial facets of his job during the training period. Different theaters may evoke somewhat different S-2 responsibilities, but within his own small puddle the writer is acutely aware of slighted requirements.

The following is intended as an indication of the type of preparation he would have found more fruitful while still in the land of milk-shake and honey.

First in importance is intimate knowledge of the ramifications of AA warning systems—every aspect of the AAAOC or GOR, the AAAIS, and AWS. The S-2 should be the battalion Kieran on Air Corps intercom and warning procedure, for he is the battalion's logical candidate for AA liaison with Fighter Sector. Although the Group S-2 generally organizes such liaison, this is a twenty-four hour job in a "hot" theater, and until the situation is stabilized, the battalion intelligence officer is required to pull a lengthy shift. He should be thoroughly conversant with the Air Defense Grid, Air Corps theater "false grids," and Air-Ground vocabularies.

As AA liaison at Fighter Sector or as gun operations officer in the GOR, he is delegated the tactical control of AA throughout the area during alerts, for split-second decisions are often required. To exercise this function properly and to furnish adequate replies to the Sector Controller's frequent queries, the S-2 must be well versed in the capabilities of AA equipment—detecting devices, weapons (automatic weapons, as well as his own unit's guns), fire control aids, searchlights—the whole works. This requirement alone is sufficient to absorb the energies of a normal young man during the training period. Except of course, for week ends.

While enacting the GOO or liaison rôle, the S-2 may choose personally to broadcast the warnings and instructions, in order to eliminate the delays of relaying. He must then be well indoctrinated with proper radio and telephone procedure. A "first echelon" knowledge of radio and telephone, while not indispensable, is a handy tool in the S-2's kit.

To acquire these abilities, the S-2 in garrison should collaborate with local Air Corps personnel, visiting Sector and AWS installations whenever possible; and should work hand-in-glove with the battalion S-3 and communications section. His own section should be trained to assist him in his duties and to operate a battalion GOR, if the situation requires it, and this necessitates careful teaching and frequent dry runs.

Basically, the enumerated duties are divorced from purely battalion concerns. As mentioned, Group is normally charged with constructing the façade of AA warning And the projected GOR platoons may further affect the battalion S-2's rôle in warning.

In any event, he is invariably charged with intrabattalion AAAIS, and must establish with the S-3 a workable system of air guards, radar, interpretation of warning plots, and their receipt and transmittal by radio and hot loop.

The gun battalion S-2 and his section must know CP procedure, for the plethora of postaction intelligence reports make a journal and aircraft flight worksheets or over lays of considerable importance.

The gun battalion is not acutely concerned with maintaining a precise situation map, but it helps in preparation of daily S-2 summaries for dissemination to the troops Front line or miles behind, the EM yearn for a play-byplay account of what's cooking. The S-2 should be prepared to cater to this morale-important desire, and in order properly to assay G-2 "poop," he must have a working idea of the functions and tactics of the various arms.

(Aside: in a combat area, the battalion S-2 would do well to shanghai a personnel clerk to jot down a shorthand summary of the nightly news-broadcasts, for inclusion in the daily S-2 news report.)

As in other branches, the AAA S-2 is supposed to be a fount of information on enemy morale, tactics, and equipment. In garrison, he is swamped by intelligence literature, but unfortunately he is rarely afforded the time to imbibe their contents. In combat, the S-2 finds knowledge of

pecial help in reporting enemy air action, and he should mintain a comprehensive file on these subjects.

It is doubtful that a 90mm outfit will do a rushing busisess in POW's, and in any case, field orders will amply sumerate the S-2's responsibilities. However, with AA ans now moving in on D-Day, almost nudging the enteres of the infantry assault wave, battalion personnel almit numerous documents and items of matériel, and the S-2 will find himself making frequent hegiras to (1C. He will also find himself busily engaged in evaluating the military importance of items submitted as souvenirs, and in issuing certificates of clearance.

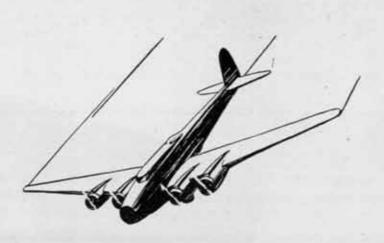
The S-2 secures the operational maps and terrain infornation prior to a movement and plays an important rôle in briefing personnel. This briefing supersedes convenional FO "enemy situation" paragraphs.

Map-making is no problem, for higher headquarters now immish fantastic numbers of 1/100,000, 1/63,360, and 20,000 maps for even the lowest echelons. (Aerial photos are not distributed as gratuitously, and the S-2 must often ansult those jealously guarded by Group or G-2, and pas on the results of his examination. To do this, he must know the peculiarities of aerial photographs and the are of thereoscopic viewer.) The S-2 may be called on to apervise the production for the gun batteries of warning maps marked with the Air Defense Grid, for such maps are not readily available. Knowledge of maps is mighty undy, too, when the S-2 goes ashore with an advance party as early as H plus 30, to assist in reconnaissance of AA and CP positions.

By the time the S-2 is overseas, his CS duties have usually been liquidated, but in combat, as elsewhere, he is responsible for inculcating in the men, and even more importantly in the officers, the ABC's of AR 380-5, unto the last amendment thereof. Education in safeguarding information, if conscientiously undertaken, with frequent informal battery bull sessions as the most potent aid, can take a lot of the S-2's time.

The battalion S-2 is, moreover, the custodian of passwords, the consultant on local security, the authority on camouflage (although AA finds little opportunity for concealment on jampacked beachheads), the dictator of censorship policies, and *beaucoup et cetera*, and yet, with all his combat functions, he continues to wince when his fellow poker players continue to tag him the battalion goldbrick.

A competent S-2 is an invaluable asset to any battalion staff, but only if he is hep to his peculiarly AA functions, which are but distantly related to those of, say, the infantry intelligence officer. To be prepared to earn his overseas pay, the S-2 must be permitted the time and elbow room not only to supervise combat intelligence training for the battalion, but to learn his own trade and to train his section. The shortsighted C.O. who insists on using his intelligence officer as a jack-of-all trades, doubling in brass and trebling in strings, will find himself lacking an important combat aid.



# A DATE TO RI

Call it the beginning of the Invasion, or of the Liberation, 6 June 1944 was the day that marked the death of the myth of the *Herrenvolk*.



Protected by a naval barrage American troops land on the Norman Coast of France. Signal Corps

A shore fire control party directs the fire of Navy guns. Signal Corps

American Ordnancemen inspect an abandoned German rocket gun. Signal Corps

# *NEMBER*



German defense—a French 37mm gun in a French tank turret. Press Association

Allied bombers took care of this tunnel connecting strong points. Press Association

Empty cases indicate that this 90mm gun has done its quota of firing. The newspaper accounts rarely mentioned it, but the CAC was among those present.

Signal Corps



German emplacement near Quineville.

Signal Corps





Southing

## Soviet Employment of Searchlights\* By V. Cherednichenko

Three fundamental tasks evolved in the course of the war for personnel of searchlight crews in shore defenses may be listed as follows: illumination of targets on sea and land for the benefit of shore batteries, aircraft, and warships; flash signaling to secure tactical collaboration between batteries, ships, and aircraft; blinding and demoralizing enemy crews at sea and in firing positions ashore. These uses were developed particularly in the course of landing operations.

When a party has been landed on enemy shores the matter of all-around support and supplies becomes a decisive factor. At one sector, for example, contact was maintained through the night between the landing force and the bases in the immediate rear by small vessels constantly on the move. Striving to sever this vital route the enemy continuously attacked with his E-boats, fast landing barges, and aircraft. The skillful employment of searchlights and their coördination with the guns of the shore batteries, aircraft, and warships did much to render the route safe.

As an illustration, when a convoy of small Soviet ships left its base in the war zone and headed for the sector held by the landing party, the Soviet command learned that several groups of enemy E-boats were approaching to intercept them. Navy dive bombers were sent up to reinforce the convoy's patrol-boat escorts. Soon searchlights caught first one and then another group of enemy ships. First to open fire on the well-illuminated enemy vessels now bringing their own guns into play were the shore batteries of Guards Captains Zubkov and Chelak. The bombers immediately appeared over the scene and descended upon their illuminated targets with machine guns and cannon. One of the E-boats was hit and others, unable to withstand the combined pressure of shore batteries and aircraft, fled seaward. The convoy came through safely with its vital cargoes intact.

On another occasion one dark night a Soviet searchlight disclosed two E-boats patrolling the route of the supply vessels. Another searchlight disclosed another enemy grouping. Soviet shore batteries opened fire at once and sank one of the E-boats. Here it must be mentioned that the great number of Soviet ships at sea rendered things difficult for our artillery and searchlights alike. Victory was won only because the searchlight crews knew the silhouettes of their own ships and those of the enemy so well.

Of particular interest were the uses of the searchlights during the battle for one of the Black Sea ports. Thanks to their successful coordination with the mighty fire potential of shore batteries, ships, and aircraft, it was possible to adopt effective measures for the defense of the sea route along the shore and docks which the supply boats used. The landing and subsequent support of striking units were assured. This enabled Soviet possession of positions of primary importance to be consolidated and finally led to the capture both of the town and the port. It should be mentioned too that during the entire period of occupation not a single enemy ship had been able to enter this harbor. Several attempts to use the port cost the Germans so dearly that they were never repeated.

Searchlights also performed excellent service when engaged against targets on land. Peculiarities of the terrain enabled them to illuminate the defense hubs of the enemyhis artillery emplacements, infantry concentrations, supply dumps, highways, and front line.

It was imperative to furnish landmarks for bombers head ing to their targets after dark. Having prearranged signal ing and other matters with the commanders of the air units, searchlights commanded by Sergeant Subbotin or

<sup>\*</sup>By radio from Moscow to the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

#### SOVIET EMPLOYMENT OF SEARCHLIGHTS



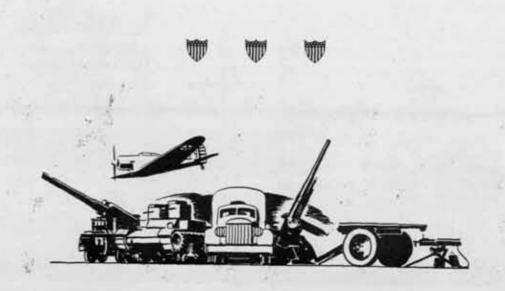
adinated their actions skillfully with those of Navy bombers and enabled the bombers to bomb effectively an enemy supply base, a troop train, and other important objectives. At forward positions particularly where fighting was in progress an abundance of rockets and other signals made things very difficult for flyers searching for their targets. Prearranged searchlight signals solved their problem and light night-bombers were again able to deliver effective blows.

Such combined employment of searchlights and artillery causes severe losses to the Germans. It is not surprising therefore that the enemy's artillery and aircraft finally began to hunt for the searchlights. Under such conditions new methods and countermeasures had to be evolved. Stationary outfits gave way to nomad (roving) searchlight stations. Maneuverability of the lights and the initiative and daring of their crews and mutual aid between them rendered them nearly invulnerable. Such mobile outfits began to operate from previously prepared emplacements. When the enemy's fire was concentrated upon one of them illuminating a target, another cast its own beams over the target while the first went out of action and rushed to a new emplacement. As often as not they would cast their beams directly from the trucks which carried them, and then rush off pursued by the enemy's shells. In a single night such outfits were compelled to change their positions several times. This, it was found, increased the period of service of each searchlight station.

The importance of nomad searchlight stations grew evident particularly during the battle for the Crimea. To supply and reinforce their men who were pressed back against the Crimean coast the Germans made extensive use of their landing barges, particularly through the night. Here the rôle of the searchlight often proved decisive.

One rainy night shore-sited searchlights picked up two German landing barges on their way to the Crimean coast. Artillery opened fire at once. The barges attempted to evade the searchlight beams and gain the shelter of darkness. When one of the barges was hit they both ran aground.

Nomad stations in no way diminish the importance of well-equipped positions. In the Crimea it has been shown that nomad stations in action from well-prepared positions equipped with up-to-date mechanisms are nearly invulnerable even under heavy shelling and bombing.



## The Fighter-Searchlight Team

There was once a time when day fighter pilots, caught in the middle of an enemy night raid, had the unpleasant choice of diving for the nearest slit trench or remaining in the *status quo*, while their airplanes, with their tremendous amount of fire power, had to sit helplessly in their dispersal areas. The old adage that "you can't hit something you can't see" had a real meaning for these day fighter pilots.

Down at Army Air Forces Tactical Center, Orlando, Florida, however, a great change has been brought about by the development of a new combination—the Fighter-Searchlight Team. With the coming of the fighter-searchlight team, pilots were actually able to see the enemy planes at night, and, being able to see their targets, they no longer were tied helplessly to the ground during the long hours of darkness.

To visualize the nature of the fighter-searchlight team properly, the word "team" must be emphasized. For it is a team consisting of men on the ground illuminating enemy targets and men in the fighter planes ready to shoot them down.

The men on the ground are formed into individual twenty-man sections, each under the leadership of a noncommissioned officer known as a section chief. Each of these sections is responsible for the operation of one searchlight.

The primary purpose of these searchlights is, of course, to illuminate enemy planes. But they can make it very uncomfortable for the fighter pilot also, unless they are controlled by well-trained, responsible noncoms. For this reason, the light commanders and other responsible noncoms must undergo a very complete training program in searchlight tactics. In this program, they learn to control the searchlight beams so that the enemy plane will be brilliantly illuminated, but in such a way as never to interfere with a fighter pilot who is intent on making his attack. Searchlights controlled in this manner will illuminate an enemy plane completely, but will allow the fighter pilot to close in, gradually adjusting his speed to equal that of the bomber to within 100 to 200 yards without danger of his own plane being illuminated.

The various searchlight sections are so deployed on the ground that once a bomber enters the searchlight defense, he will be continuously illuminated either until he is shot down or until he passes outside of the searchlight area. He will be illuminated in spite of his most desperate efforts to avoid the searchlight beams as attested to by many pilots who have unsuccessfully attempted to employ evasive taetics against expertly directed searchlights.

As for the ability of the fighter pilot to locate the bomber, he will find this much easier than during daylight hours. It is the responsibility of the searchlight organization to furnish a short range, very accurate detection and plotting system. The intercept officer, using this information, will place the fighter pilot on orbit at the proper altitude around a vertical, colored searchlight beam which is located close to the point where the bomber will first be illuminated. As soon as the target comes within range of the searchlights, the big "X" of searchlight beams in the sky will "mark the spot," pointing out to the fighter pilot the exact position of the enemy bomber. In addition, just in case there are several intersections in the sky, the colored orbit beacon will point out the proper intersection for a period of fifteen seconds. From this point, it's "Tallyho" for the fighter, just as if sunlight had been used for the illumination rather than the searchlights.



Interbranch coöperation-a Fortress crew and a "40" crew exchange good wishes as they set out for the night's practice.



The control board keeps track of all aircraft, friendly and enemy.

AAF Photo

Now, if you can, visualize the predicament of the bomber at this point. He has been feeling very safe and far m danger as he flies along protected by the cover of timess. His mind is intent on the approach to the target d in preparing for the bombing run. Then, suddenly, inding beams of light streak up and flood the entire plane th light. He no longer can see outside of the plane and at fly by instruments alone; his bombardier cannot see adjust his bombsight; his gunners are dazzled and nded by the brilliant glare of the 800,000,000 candleer searchlights. The sudden dazzling effect of the light off is disconcerting enough, but he also realizes that he mmediate danger of being attacked-being attacked by ething he cannot even see; for no matter how he strains tics, he cannot see outside of the ball of light splashing and his plane. He puts his plane into a series of violent neuvers in an attempt to avoid the searchlights, but all his efforts are of no avail. The position of his bomber of his crew is helpless as the day fighter, in complete my, maneuvers to a favorable position behind the enemy ne and just outside of the glare of light, and sends canand machine-gun bullets crashing into the doomed

The Fighter-Searchlight Team provides the best protection yet devised against mass bomber raids at night, since it permits the concentration, at the most strategic location, of the most formidable weapon against enemy bombers-fighter aviation.

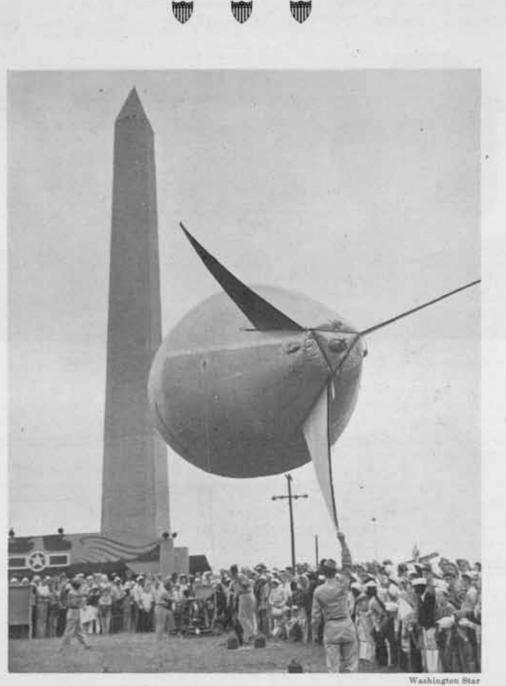
Such ability to concentrate force, through its tactical mobility, and the tremendous amount of fire power of fighters, constitute two of the outstanding advantages of fighter aviation over any other means of air defense. The system of Fighter-Searchlight coöperation is designed so as to be capable, where necessary, of employing multiple fighters with maximum effectiveness against concentrated attacks by multiple enemy raiders.

The significance of the Fighter-Searchlight Team is emphasized by the fact that in recent months the great increase in the number of Allied planes destroyed over Berlin has been due very largely to the increased employment of fighters and searchlights. All available reports indicate that German searchlight equipment and training of personnel (as indicated by results obtained in illuminating Allied planes), is inferior to that of American searchlight units. This being the case we may well expect a higher degree of efficiency from our own Fighter-Searchlight Team than that which the admittedly strong German fighter-searchlight defense around Berlin is now producing.

The system of Fighter-Searchlight Team cooperation and control is not experimental in nature, but has been battletried, and has proved itself successful; our enemies have already learned to respect its capabilities.

Since the original tests, and during the stages of development of the present fighter-searchlight team in this country, similar methods of fighter-searchlight defenses have been set in other countries, both Allied and enemy, and in all cases, they have been effective against raiding night bombers. A complete training program for searchlight battal has been set up at AAFTAC, and it is through this train program that searchlight personnel learn, by theory practice, the methods of illuminating enemy airplanet that our day fighters can shoot them down.

The use of searchlights to point out position of enembombers and illuminate them dates to World War I. The adverse effects on the enemy of illumination was poopoohed by many officers of the Air Corps prior to World War II, but its effectiveness apparently has been demonstrated and the development of a combat Searchlight-Fighter Team is the latest development of the old idea.



A VLA balloon from Camp Tyson aids in the bond drive at Washington, D. C.

## Target Practices for Seacoast Searchlights

## By Lieutenant Colonel Percy F. Parker, Coast Artillery Corps

The conduct of target practices for all types of large seasest cannon, antimotor torpedo boat batteries, and subprime mines is covered by TM 4-235 but, to the knowledge of the writer, no provision has been made to test the proprime provision has been made to test the proprime of the seacoast searchlights emplaced in and around in Harbor Defenses. This article proposes a target pracex whereby the efficiency of the searchlights may be tested. I practice, similar to the one described, was held at a light Defense on the west coast with results that will be eplained later in this article.

Even though other agencies be in use, searchlights still as an important part in the defense of an area. The silocette provided by searchlight illumination makes possible identification of surface targets by the various battery bervation stations.

The target practice is designed to test the efficiency and rate of training of the searchlight battery in its primary mssion, that of illuminating surface craft, and covers the inlowing:

 The picking up and illuminating of seacoast targets ally enough to permit gun batteries to take them under in at longest possible ranges.

The use of the proper lights for illumination for each dividual gun battery.

3. The knowledge of the searchlight officer and battery prominel for the provisions of the local Standing Operating Procedure.

Searchlights may be called upon to illuminate two types surface craft; the large, slower moving target and the mall, high speed target. This practice is therefore divided to two phases, one course to be towed by a large surface mit and the other course by a fast, highly maneuverable peed boat simulating a motor torpedo boat attack. Both surses are prearranged and consist of bow-on, zigzag, and mudside targets. Other means are to be used for tracking aget. The various targets are assigned to the searchlight fleer by means of the Local Grid System in use at Harbor Defense conducting the practice. Each assoment will be from five to ten minutes duration. Horiintal base tracking for the large, slow moving target and tracker of the AMTB battery for the high speed target used and records made to determine the elapsed time m target assignment to pickup and to determine whether not the target is properly illuminated after pickup so that least two observation stations of each designated gun attery or the tracker of the AMTB battery can continuws v track.

On the course of the slow moving target, no more than ar searchlights will be employed at any one time in ouching for the target and not more than two searchlights the employed to carry the target after pickup. On the arse of the fast moving target, any desired number of lights may be used for pickup but no more than two lights at any one time may be used for illumination. Spread beam may be used if desired. The commander of the fast moving target will attempt to escape the illuminating lights by zigzag maneuvers consistent with safety, provided he continues in the general direction of a prearranged course. The commander of the slow moving target will not attempt to escape the illuminating lights but frequent changes in the prearranged course and the ordering of all lights extinguished and then targets being reassigned after short intervals of time will simulate evasive action by the target.

The target practice will not be conducted on nights when conditions are such that the target may be seen with the unaided eye or by use of binoculars from the searchlight positions. No information will be given to the searchlight officer prior to the practice concerning the type, direction, or range of the course. Control stations will not be manned during the time the target is going out preparatory to the practice and no binoculars will be used to track the target prior to assignment.

A service practice will be completed on the same night

CHIEF					12.1		10.0	2				
Berrian	_				_	SA.	p.	LACK	1			
Date	_	_		_	_	Tı	61E_				_	_
et oor the	TARGET ASSIGNMENT											
CLOCK TIME		2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
Each Target 1. Assignment First Light 2. In Action First Pickup of 3. Target Assigned All Lights Ordered 4. Out of Action Target Viable from 5. Both observation stations Target not viable 6. from either obs. sta												
7. ELAPSED TIME TO NEAREST SECOND												
Target assignment to         8. pickup         First light in oction         9. to pickup         Total carrying         10. time         Target not visible         11. during period of ill												
		(Saca	NED)	)	_							_
Form SCSL 6					-			Chi	d Ti	inche	rper	

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

July-August

			SUMMARY O SEACOAST SE				
Battery			CA	Place			
Date				Time			
•					Туре	of Target (Slou	) (High Speed
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Target Assignment Number	Type of Course	Range at Time of Pickup	Total time Target assigned	Elapsed time to Pickup	Total time Target should be carried	Time Target not Visible from Observ- ing Stations	Total time Target was carried
1		2000					
2							
15							
16							
	Average Rang	a ta Dialana	F	Broadside	Zigzag	Bow-On	
	Total time Ta					1.000	
	Total time to I	and the second sec					
	Total time Ta	rget should be (	Carried				
	Total time targ	get not visible					
	Total time Tai	rget carried					
			Sic	NED			

Form SCSL 7

(Battery Commander)

on which it is begun except that the Harbor Defense Commander may postpone the completion when:

 A break down of the vessel being utilized as the target occurs.

2. A sudden change in atmospheric conditions prevents continuance of the practice at prescribed ranges.

3. Friendly naval or commercial vessels are present, any illumination of which might possibly endanger their safety.

Officials necessary for the conduct of the practice together with their duties are as follows:

1. Tug Director-He will direct and transmit all instructions to the commanders of the target vessels.

2. Operations Officer-He will make all target assignments to the Searchlight Officer.

3. Officer in Charge of Records-He will have many assistants and will perform the following:

 Organize and supervise the functioning of the records section.

b. Act as Chief Timekeeper and complete form SCSL 6. c. Station target position details and timekeepers in locations which will insure that all parts of the target prac tice courses are under observation.

d. Supervise the operation of the plotting room sections e. Collect and verify all records immediately after the practice.

Locator Director-Will direct personnel in tracking and reporting the position of targets to the Operations Officer at all times during the practice.

Accurate information on the results of a target practice depends in a large measure on the thoroughness, complete ness, and accuracy of the records taken during the practice Coördinated training of personnel involved in record tak ing must be accomplished prior to the practice.

In order to determine the proficiency of the searchlight battery and the performance of the matériel, a complete analysis of the practice must be made. The forms nece

32

#### TARGET PRACTICES FOR SEACOAST SEARCHLIGHTS

any with a brief description of each are as follows:

1. The standard Target Position Forms as given in TM +235.

2 An overlay constructed from other than searchlight -ading.

3 The Chief Timekeeper's Record, Form SCSL 6, which gives a chronological record of events.

4. The Summary of Practice, Form SCSL 7, which s a recapitulation of the type of course, average range to sickup, total time target is assigned, total time from assignment to pickup, and the total time the target is carried.

5. The Graphical Plot, Form SCSL 8, which presents a seture of the more important aspects of the practice as a thole. The graph shows in chronological order the progress I the practice and the various target assignments and pickaps. These items are all indicated on the graph by means distinctive symbols.

6. The Battery Commander's Report, Form SCSL 9, is sed by the battery commander to determine the accuracy whis battery on the various types of targets in reference w two factors; pickups per minute and carrying time per ninute. The number of pickups per minute for each type of target is determined by the formula:

Total number of target assignments Pickups/Min -Total time from assignment to pickup The carrying time per minute for each type of target is determined from the formula:

				GRAPHICAL	TOP			
*****	TANCET TR	ACK WHEN	NOT ILL	UNEXATED	X	X	THERATION PHI	
1845	3858	1900	1920	1923 1923	2000	2010	2016 2029	. 20
isõe								
14000	-		_		-	-		
1200	_		-	CONTS OUT				_
10000	/	T DOLLAR	2	ALL DOI:		- /	-	
8000	X	121		1	_		ALL LIGHTS OUT	
0000		-	×	$\sim$		-	TTW	
4001	-		_					-
200	-							_
on KSL								

#### BATTERY COMMANDER'S REPORT

14.		
Gen	APP-	- 1
 2000	10.51	а.

944

Organization.

Date of Practice

T-M  $C = \frac{1}{T}$ 

Harbor Defense

Weather Conditions (Clear and Dark) (Moonlight) (Cloudy)

2 Time	SLOW SPEED TARGET										HIGH SPEED TARGET							
	Broadside				Zigzag			Bow-On			Broadside			Zigzag			Bow-On	
Total time Target assigned -	Н	М	S	H.	M	S	н	М	S	H	М	S	Н	M	S	Н	M	S
Total time to first pickup														-				-
Total carrying time																		
3. Accuracy	SLOW SPEED TARGET									HIGH SPEED TARGET								
	В	roadsid	le		Zigzag	ç		Bow-O	'n	E	roadsi	de		Zigzag	z:		Bow-O	n
Pickups/Min						-				172			1					
Carrying time/Min																		-
4. Battery Commander's Nar	rative	Report	(Bri	ef)	-					-	-				_		-	-
a. Delays: b. Errors: c. Unusual Occurrence: d. Recommendations:																		

SIGNATURE

SCSL 9

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

July-Augue

LIT AT	DOL	ADT	TEDC
HEA	DOU	mni	Eno_

To:

CA(HD),\_

1st Ind.

CA(HD),\_\_\_

1. I certify that I have checked all records and reports pertaining to this practice.

2. Various elements of practice are rated as follows:

			SLOW SPE	ED TARG	ET	
Element	Target	Normal	Actual	Sat.	Unsat.	Comments (Including corrective action taken)
	Broadside	Table A				
Pickups Per minute	Zigzag	Table A				
	Bow-On	Table A				
	Broadside	Table B				
Carrying time Per minute	Zigzag	Table B				1
	Bow-On	Table B				
					******	
-			HIGH SPE	ED TARG	ET	1
Element	Target	Normal	Actual	Sat.	Unsat.	Comments (Including corrective action taken)
	Broadside	Table A				
Pickups Per minute	Zigzag	Table A				
	Bow-On	Table A				
	Broadside	Table B	Page 1	1.00	1 ( P	
Carrying time Per minute	Zigzag	Table B				
	Bow-On	Table B				
Know	ledge of Local	S.O.P. (Sat)	(Unsat)			
	ficiencies and					
4 Pa	commendation					
the second	commendation	2.				
Form SCSL 10		Sign	ATURE			
and the second se						

when C = Carrying time per minute

T - Total elapsed time from pickups to lights out.

 M — Time target not visible from observation stations.
 7. The Battalion Commander's Indorsement, Form SCSL
 10, is prepared by the battery commander's immediate tactical superior and is designed to give the tactical commander a means of comparing the performance of the battery with standard that should be obtained in combat. The values in the column headed Normal are obtained from Tables A and B. A comparison of these values with those actually obtained during the practice forms a basis for determining the performance of the battery during various phases of the practice.

34

#### TARGET PRACTICES FOR SEACOAST SEARCHLIGHTS

444

×	SLOW	SPEED TAI	RGET	HIGH SPEED TARGET		
Range (yds.)	Broadside	Zigzag	Bow-On	Broadside	Zigzag	Bow-On
2000	1.00	.67	.50	.67	.50	.40
3000	.86	.60	.46	.60	.46	.37
4000	.75	.55	.43	.55	.43	.35
5000	.67	.50	.40	.50	.40	.33
6000	.60	.46	.37	.46	.37	.32
7000	.55	.43	.35	.43	.35	.30
8000	.50	.40	.33	.40	.33	.29
9000	.46	.37	.32	.37	.32	.27
10,000	.43	.35	.30	.35	.30	.26
11,000	.40	.33	.29	.33	.29	.25
12,000	.37	.32	.27	.32	.27	.24
13,000	.35	.30	.26			
14,000	.33	.29	.25			
15,000	.32	.27	.24			
16,000	.30	.26	.23			

#### TABLE A . . . EXPECTED PICKUPS PER MINUTE

				G TIME PER M			
	SLOW	SPEED TA	RGET	HIGH SPEED TARGET			
Range (yds.)	Broadside	Zigzag	Bow-On	Broadside	Zigzag	Bow-On	
2000	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	
3000	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	
4000	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	.96	
5000	1.00	1.00	1.00	1.00	.95	.91	
6000	1.00	1.00	1.00	.96	.90	.85	
7000	1.00	1.00	.96	.92	.85	.78	
8000	1.00	.97	.92	.88	.80	.70	
9000	.97	.94	.88	.84	.75	.61	
10,000	.94	.91	.84	.80	.70	.51	
11,000	.91	.88	.80	.76	.65	.40	
12,000	.88	.85	.76	.72	.60	.28	
13,000	.85	.82	.72				
14,000	.82	.79	.68	1. 1. 1. 1. 1.			
15,000	.79	.76	.64				
16,000	.76	.73	.60				

Enter table with mean actual range to point of pickup to nearest 100 yards.

The searchlight target practice recently held was preliminary in nature. Due to a mechanical breakdown of the small speed boat, it was possible to conduct only the first phase of the practice. A 120 foot tug with a maximum speed of 10 knots was used. This tug was painted the standard Navy color and presented a reflecting surface similar to that expected from enemy vessels. A course was selected that would necessitate the use of all the emplaced searchlights in the Harbor Defense and consisted of 18 target assignments and was to be of 4 hours and 30 minutes duration. However, due to a very heavy fog, it was necessary to terminate the practice after 3 hours and 30 minutes with a total of 12 target assignments. These assignments consisted of 4 bow-on, 3 zigzag, and 5 broadside targets and simulated the type of ship maneuvers that might be expected under senice conditions. One assignment was made to test a section in local Standing Operating Procedure.

The practice was very successful and indicates that this type of target practice is workable. Targets were picked up and successfully illuminated at ranges in excess of 14,000 yards. The only difficulty encountered during the practice was caused by the haze preceding the dense fog which un doubtedly caused pickups to be missed near the end of the course. The pickups per minute and the carrying time per minute actually obtained closely approximated the values as given in tables A and B.

A complete proposed target practice prepared by the writer is submitted with this article.



Press Association Photo

This midget British submarine was "unveiled" during a recent demonstration. It carries a three- or four-man crew, has no conning tower, and can submerge only to ten or twelve feet below the surface. They are thirty to thirty-five feet long.

## PREVIEW OF A TRAINING FILM



The symmetrical pattern in the above photograph shows the art of the flash as a 12-inch seacoast gun fires. This photoraph and those on the following four pages are taken from the recent training film series, *The 12-inch Gun Battery, Bartette Carriage*. Designed to give full instructional detail to ficers and enlisted men of a 12-inch gun battery, this training film consists of 8 parts;

4-630	Part I	Matériel and Personnel.
4-631	Part II	Breech Mechanisms.
4-632	Part III	Checks of Base Ring and Range Disc.

4-633 Part IV Duties of the Ammunition Squad.
4-1321 Part V Safety Precautions (Revision of 4-634).
4-635 Part VI Care and Maintenance.
4-636 Part VII Firing.
4-948 Part VIII Checks for Pointing in Direction.

A revision of Part V, Safety Precautions, has just been completed, bringing that subject up to date according to the latest regulations.

\*Prepared for the JOURNAL at the Coast Artillery School.

This shot, from Part IV, Duties of the Ammunition Squad, shows an important prefiring check being made. The officer is examining the rotating band of the projectile for defects. The rotating bands should be protected by grommets (as shown here), until just before firing.



Before all firings, the mushroom head should be checked, to make sure that there is no longitudinal play. However, you should be able to turn the mushroom head freely, as seen here in this picture from Part II, *Breech Mechanisms*.



One of the last, but most important checks to be made before firing is that of the firing mechanism. In this scene from Pan VII, Firing, the proper operation and functioning of the safety features are being tested.



After all the necessary prefiring checks have been made, the piece is ready. From Part VII, *Firing*, we see in this over-all view, the projectile being rammed home. Following this, the truck will be run off to one side, clearing the way for the powder detail.



With the ramming detail standing by, ready, the powder detail is bringing up the powder charge.

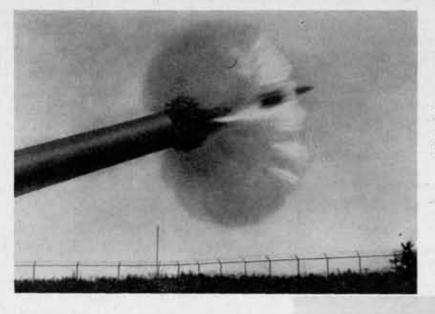
Here we have a close up of the powder being rammed. Immediately following this, the powder detail will clear the breech and return for another charge.





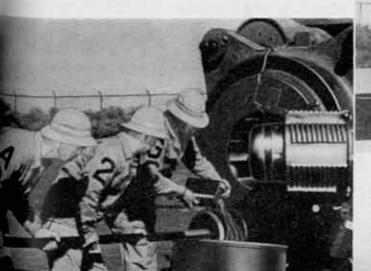
with the piece fully loaded, the breech is closed and the No. 3 nm (breech detail) is lifting the slide to insert a primer.

This close-up shows the No. 3 man about to insert the primer. When the primer has been completely inserted, he makes sure that the slide (held in the left hand), is all the way down before attempting to fire the piece.



The piece is fired. In this unusual photograph it is possible to see the projectile right after it has left the muzzle.

Right after the round is fired, the piece is depressed. Now the breech is being opened and the sponging detail is already in action to sponge the chamber before firing the next round.



After firing has ceased, routine cleaning of the piece takes place. When the bore has been thoroughly cleaned and dried, it is well coated with oil. From Part VI, *Care* and Maintenance, we see a detail pouring oil on the bore brush in preparation for this final step in maintenance.

## Submachine Gun Course

#### By Captain Harold M. Dudley, Coast Artillery Corps

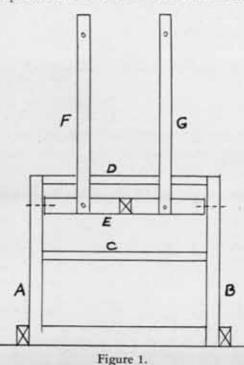
EDITOR'S NOTE: The use of pop-up targets instead of bobbing targets improves the course greatly. In swampy terrain, however, revetments almost eight feet high would be required. The requirements for telephones and wire, and for other materials and labor, far exceeds the same expenditures required for the course described in FM 23-40.

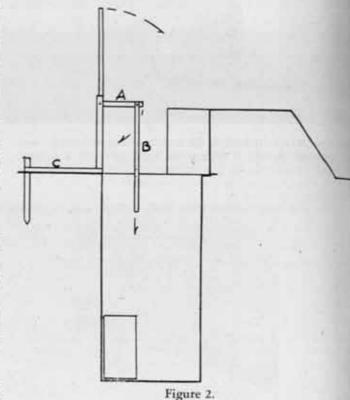
The Thompson Submachine Gun Course described below was constructed in the Aleutian Area, where certain materials were scarce or even unobtainable. The advantages of the course are such that it is believed other units may be interested in the details of its construction and operation.

#### CONSTRUCTION

The course was laid out as outlined in Par. 57, (3), FM 23-40, which is pictured in Figure 15, page 41. At each stake indicating Targets 1, 2, 3, 4 and 5 a pit was dug 4' x 4' x 5'8". In front of this pit (the side toward Point A) a wall was constructed of scrap wood 2 feet high and extending to protect the flanks of the pit. For targets 6-7 and 8-9-10 the pit must be 12' long. The dirt from the pit was thrown over this wall and sodded to form a parapet 4 feet in thickness.

The method of construction of target frame is shown in Figure 1. Two 2" x 4"s were used in the uprights A and B. Their length will be such for each target that by standing at Point A (FM 23-40, page 41) you can just see the 2" x 2" marked E above the parapet. The uprights A and B will extend about 4 inches above the crosspiece E. They will have small holes drilled in them about 4 inches from the top. In each end of E will be driven a large nail. This will permit the 2" x 2" to swivel between the up-





rights. The pieces F and G are 2" x 1" x 28" which were mortised into the 2" x 2". Two bolts hold them in place having the nut end toward the front. About 3 inches from their top were placed two small bolts in a similar manner. Holes were made in the targets, and they were secured to the frame by these four bolts. Any piece of 2" x 2" or 1" x 2" (marked D) was nailed on the back to keep targets, vertical during their exposure.

Referring to figure 2, the handle was constructed from



Rear view of target pit.



The target in the "up" position.

Tx 2" material. Piece A was about 1' long and was nailed piece E (figure 1) at its center. Piece B was 3' long and be two were bolted together, permitting an action which all raise and lower the target.

Piece C (see figure 1) was placed in such a manner that a lowering the target, piece A was stopped, and the target res held in a position on a level with the parapet. Refering to Figure 2, any type of material can be used for C, shich extends to the rear of each upright, and is staked at the end. The purpose of this extension is to prevent any using of the pit in staking the target frame securely.

In the pit proper was placed a small holder for the teletone, the top of which was used as a stand for the paste and pasters. In the bottom was placed a small box.

All of the target frames were constructed in a similar sunner with minor alterations. For target 3, which is an target, the entire framework was widened to take care the wider target and pieces F and G (figure 1) were ontened. For the targets in Group "C" and "D", due to a heavy load, the piece E (figure 1) must be 2" x 4". Wo, on the M Target it is better to use one piece of 1" "" in the center for support.

The targets used were the standard targets for this type age; however, if they are not available, suitable silhoues can be made from cardboard boxes.

A range house (see photograph) was constructed using a size box and slanting one side to form a roof. This house is used for storage of targets, telephones, paste cans, and this necessary to perform repairs. On the back was placed that which acted as a control tower in the running of the stree.

The range necessitated the use of one telephone in each the seven pits and one on the control tower. The pit ephones were all hooked in parallel with the control teleone.

Before starting the running of the course it is advisable have several pieces of materials cut to exact length with a lready drilled. Particularly do you need replacements pieces F, G, and E (figure 1) since these parts are the st exposed. Having these replacement parts on hand, any culty can be repaired in a very few minutes. The particular pieces of material which we used are not to be taken as standard. Any scrap lumber which will accomplish the same end can be used. Also, if bolts are not available, nails can be used in their place. The entire range was constructed from boxes and short pieces of any type of lumber which we were able to find at the scrap pile.

#### **OPERATION**

The method of operation was unique indeed. Although the method may seem complicated, careful analysis will indicate its simplicity, as did its practical application.

You who are acquainted with the course, know that the targets from 1 to 5 come up in irregular order. One target will remain exposed for three seconds, and three seconds later, another will come up. Using this as a basis, we converted these times into rings on the telephone in the manner indicated in Table 1.

		Ring On Telephone
0:00	Whistle Blows	
0:03		1st
0:06		2nd
0:09		3rd
0:12	Target 2-Down	4th
0:15	Target 3-Up	5th
0:18		6th
0:21		7th
0:24	Target 4-Down	8th
0:27		9th
0:30	Target 5-Down	10th
0:35	Whistle Blows; Gunner Walk	
0:45	Target "C"-Up	1 st
0:50	Target "C"-Down	2nd
0:55	Target "D"-Up	3rd
0:60	Target "D"-Down	4th
1	Table 1.	

From this chart we constructed a master schedule of sixteen courses, all different in respect to the appearance of targets. Instead of using target numbers, they have been converted into a certain numbered rings on the telephone (using Table 1).

Any number of courses could have been made. Sixteen proved sufficient to prevent any memorization of target



Combination range-house and control-tower.

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

July-August

Course No.	Target No. 1	Target No. 2	Target No. 3	Target No. 4	Target No. 5	Target No. C	Target No. D
1	1st Ring	7th Ring	5th Ring	9th Ring	3rd Ring	1st Ring	3rd Ring
2	7th	1st	9th	3rd	5th	3rd	1st
3	3rd	9th	1st	7th	5th	3rd	1st
4	7th	lst	5th	9th	3rd	1 st	3rd
5	3rd	7th	9th	1.st	5th	3rd	1st
6	1st	9th	3rd	7th	5th	İst	3rd
7	7th	3rd	9th	5th	1st	ist -	3rd
8	5th	3rd	7th	1 st	9th	1.st	3rd
9	1st	5th	9th	3rd	7th	3rd	1st
10	9th	3rd	5th	7th	1 st	Lst	3rd
11	7th	1st	3rd	9th	5th	3rd	1st
12	9th	7th	1st	3rd	5th	3rd	1st
13	5th	9th	3rd	1st -	7th	1st	3rd
14	5th	9th	7th	3rd	İst	3rd	1st
15	7th	3rd	1st	9th	5th	1st	3rd
16	Ist	3rd	7th	9th	5th	1st	3rd

Table 2.

appearances for any course. Each pitman had a board with a piece of paper pasted on it indicating on which ring he was to raise his target. Pitman No. 1 had the schedule appearing in Table 3.

This was taken, as you can readily see, from the first two columns of Table 2. For Pit No. 2 you would use the first and the third column, and so forth. The pitman in "C" and "D" awaited the second whistle before starting their count. When any pitman had his target raised he would immediately pull it down on the next ring. For

Course No.	My Target Will Be Raired on the	Course No.	My Target Will Be Raised on the
I	1st Ring	9	1st Ring
2	7th Ring	10	9th Ring
3	3rd Ring	11	7th Ring
4	7th Ring	12	9th Ring
5	3rd Ring	13 .	5th Ring
6	1st Ring	14	5th Ring
7	7th Ring	15	7th Ring
8	5th Ring	16	1st Ring

Table 3.

example: No. 1 pitman raised his target on the first ring, on Course No. 1, and lowered it on the second.

The control operator sat on the tower as indicated in photograph. He must be equipped with a stop watch, and a whistle. At the beginning of each course he reported by telephone the number of the next course. When the gunner reported, "Ready" he blew his whistle, and started his stop watch. Then all he did was to turn the crank of the telephone at each of the times indicated in Table 1. Five seconds after the last target disappears in "phase A" he again blew his whistle, at which time the gunner runs from Point A to Point B; and at the same time the pitmen in "C" and "D" realized that the next ring will be their first At the conclusion of each course, the number of hits were reported in order to the controller who recorded them.

This method worked perfectly. The gunner did not know which target was "coming up"; there was no telling over the telephone which target was to be raised; no pulling of sticks. Everything worked by the mere twist of a wrist. The target pits were quite inconspicuous by their having been sodded. All in all, it made a very realistic and interesting course for our submachine gunners.

Get the Preventive Maintenance *habit*. TM 9-2810 says, "It is fundamental that preventive maintenance services be performed on a regular cycle."



Fort Monroe's Officers Beach Club which was destroyed by fire during the early morning hours of June 15.

## Monroe Beach Club Burns

The summer season at the Officers Beach Club at Fort Monroe has taken on a gala atmosphere with the erection d a large canvas tent, with roll-up sides, which replaces the Colonial type cabin clubhouse which was destroyed by fire large the early morning hours of June 15.

The tent which has been placed on a wooden platform constructed on the foundation of the former clubhouse, has been equipped with all conveniences possible under the creumstances and is an excellent substitute for the creened-in porch of the clubhouse which was so popular mong the officers and their families during off hours.

The bathhouses and swimming pool adjacent to the club tere not damaged in the fire and were immediately policed and placed at the disposal of the members. Built originally in 1931 on the same spot, the club was destroyed by the near hurricane that visited the Virginia Peninsula in 1933 when a large portion of the beach on the bay side of Fort Monroe was washed away including the concrete seawall. Following this disaster the club was redesigned and constructed in Colonial cabin style of huge logs, having a rustic appearance from the outside but boasting modern and convenient interior and furnishings. Since that time it has been the recreational center for officers during the warm Virginia summer months.

Plans for rebuilding the clubhouse have already been started and it is expected that by next summer, it will again serve the permanent garrison and officers visiting at the post.



The tent replaces the burned clubbouse.

Tommy is a good soldier, as our own troops will testify. These British Official photos portray our allies in varied situationsall warlike.

THE

British Marines man these AA forts, which are placed along the Thames Estuary and along the East Coast.





Barrage balloons, manned by the R.A.F., aided the landing at Salerno.

British soldiers man a captured German AA gun in Sicily.

Mt. Camino trembles as British 25-pounders open up.

# (ING'S MEN

**British Official Photos** 

Indian troops hold a post-mortem over a German 150mm gun.

> British 6-inch gun firing near Bizerta.

Italian coastal defenses on Sicily in British hands.

## Azimuth Determination in the Southern Hemisphere

#### By Major George M. Hays, Coast Artillery Corps

The reconnaissance officer in the past has been in the habit of depending on observations taken on Polaris because it is a star easily found and readily recognized. There are several disadvantages to permitting such a habit to be formed, the main one being that if that star is obscured, or is below the horizon, the reconnaissance officer is not familiar with an alternate method of azimuth determination.

In many parts of the world, natural conditions are such that certain sections of the sky are obscured a great proportion of the time. In such a case, it is well to have sufficient knowledge of the constellations to select a star for observation that is in a location favorable for determining azimuth. All reconnaissance officers should be able to accurately and quickly select a star in any of four quadrants that might be favorable for observation at any selected time.

In the northern hemisphere an observation on the star Polaris ( $\alpha$  of Ursa Minor) is the easiest to perform as the star's relative movement is very slow. However, the stars  $\alpha$  of Ursa Major,  $\beta$  of Cassiopia, Vega ( $\alpha$  of Lyra) and Capella ( $\alpha$  of Auriga) are roughly located in four different quadrants so that one of these stars is always in a good location for observation irrespective of the time of year or time of day. If then, the reconnaissance officer is able to positively identify these four stars, he is not handicapped by having to depend on Polaris alone for observation.

In the southern hemisphere, there is no star in the immediate vicinity of the pole, so that dependence must be placed on one of several stars some distance from the pole. As the earth rotates, some of these stars either are obscured by the horizon or approach the horizon so closely that the effects of refraction are too great to permit an accurate observation. It is necessary therefore, to be able to identify at least one star in each of the four quadrants so that an accurate observation may be made at any time.

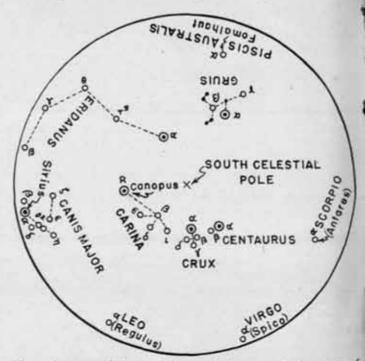
The stars shown on the chart include the brightest circumpolar stars in the southern hemisphere and are in such position that one may be found in a favorable location for observation at any hour. The most readily identified stars in the immediate vicinity of the south celestial pole are a of Eridanus, a of Carina (Canopus), a of Crux, a of Centaurus, and a of Gruis. a of Crux should not be used for accurate azimuth determination unless a sufficient knowledge of astronomy is acquired to correct the tabular values of the almanac for readings on the brighter or fainter of the two stars as this is a double star. a of Centaurus is in such a position, however, that  $\alpha$  of Crux is unnecessary for observation as a rule. For observations made at lower latitudes it may be preferable to make observations on stars closer to the celestial equator. Some of the brighter and more readily identified stars of the southern hemisphere are included on Chart 1.

The choice of stars to be used in any observation is de-

pendent to some extent on the latitude of the observer. If there were a south polar star, similar to Polaris in the northern hemisphere, the observations for azimuth in the southern hemisphere could be made in the same way as Polaris observations. However, the circumpolar stars of the south pole are at a considerable distance from the pole making some other type of observation necessary. Either the hourangle method or the altitude method can be used. If the exact time is available, it is perhaps preferable to use the hour-angle method. If the exact time is not obtainable, the altitude method may be used. This method does not require that time be determined as when using the hourangle method, but any instrumental errors or maladiustments may give inaccurate results. By using care in the selection of stars and by following the rules prescribed for procedure in making an observation, the instrumental errors and maladjustments may be reduced to a negligible amount. Naturally the altitude method can also be used in the northern hemisphere.

#### AZIMUTHS BY THE ALTITUDE METHOD

In the altitude method as in the hour-angle method of determining azimuths, the observation consists of measuring the horizontal angle between the mark whose azimuth is desired and the celestial body whose azimuth can be computed. In the hour-angle method, time is one of



Note: Stars are designated by greek letters and the name of the constellation in which they appear. The brightest star in each constellation is the  $\alpha$  star and as a rule the  $\alpha$  star has been given a proper name designating that particular star.

elements used in computing the azimuth of the sun star. In the altitude method the observed altitude takes the place of time in this respect. In the altitude method the known elements of the astronomic triangle are:

 The side from the zenith to the pole, which is the complement of the latitude of the place of observation.

(2) The side from the pole to the celestial body (polar distance), which is the complement of the declination of the body.

The element obtained from observation is the side from the zenith to the celestial body (zenith distance), which is the complement of the observed altitude. As in the hourongle method, the desired element in the triangle is the tangle at the zenith which is the bearing of the celestial body.

The bearing may be determined by the formula

$$Cos \beta = \frac{\sin \Phi \sin h - \sin d}{\cos \Phi \cos h}$$
  
where  $\beta$  = bearing from south  
 $d$  = declination of star  
 $\Phi$  = latitude of the place of observation  
 $h$  = altitude of star

This formula determines the bearing of the star from the south point of the horizon. The observed altitude must be corrected for refraction and the declination of the star a obtained from the Nautical Almanac. An error of one muute in the determination of latitude or altitude will make an error of approximately one minute in the bearing of the star.

This formula is recommended for use in latitudes of 40° reless in the southern hemisphere. For observations in the northern hemisphere the formula may be changed to pre the bearing from the north point.

The formula for the northern hemisphere will be

$$\cos\beta = \frac{\sin d - \sin \Phi \sin h}{\cos \Phi \cos h}$$

The altitude formulae as given require the use of both natural functions and logarithmic functions in their solution. Also, the general direction of the star must be determined by estimation or compass so that the quadrant of the star may be accurately placed.

Corrections must be applied to an observed altitude fore it can be used in the computation. Any observed litude, whether of the sun or a star, must be corrected for intaction. Table XXI, TM 5-236, computed for mean imperature and mean barometric pressure, gives mean alues of this correction. In observations of a precise ture this mean value needs two small corrections, one temperature and one for barometric pressure. The corations are so small, however, that they may safely be disgarded for any observations made by means of a standard the of transit. The refraction is invariably a negative cortion; that is, it is always subtracted from an observed anude, as refraction always makes a celestial body appear other than it really is.

An observed altitude of the sun is corrected for parallax, but is, for the error introduced by the fact that the oberver is on the surface of the earth and not at the center. Altitudes of fixed stars do not need this correction, the distance from the earth being so great that no error is thus introduced. The correction for the sun's parallax in seconds is approximately equal to 8.8 cos altitude.

Table XXII, TM-236, gives these corrections with observed altitudes of the sun as arguments. The correction for parallax is invariably positive; that is, it is always added to an observed altitude.

The accuracy of the solution is maximum where the bearing of the celestial body is 90° or, in other words, when the celestial body is to the east or west of the observer. However, other factors must also be considered. When the altitude is less than 20° the corrections for refraction are uncertain. When the altitude is greater than 45° the inaccuracies of the ordinary instrument will introduce serious errors when the telescope is depressed to sight the azimuth mark. The instrument should be carefully leveled before each set of readings and reversed between sets, an equal number of angles with instrumentdirect and reversed being measured. Observations by the altitude method should not be taken when the celestial body is near the meridian as the altitude is changing very slowly and the solution will give poor results. Time is needed only in order to interpolate for declination at the time of observation when making observations on the sun. In observations on stars, the time is unnecessary, only the date being required, but as the maximum hourly change in the declination of the sun is nearly 1' an error of 1<sup>m</sup> in time will make an error of 1" in declination.

#### PROCEDURE IN OBSERVING

a. Center the intrument over the station and level plate bubbles carefully. Do not change the leveling during a single set of readings.

b. With telescope direct, sight the azimuth mark, clamp both horizontal plates, and record the readings of the horizontal vernier A.

c. Unclamp upper horizontal plate and point on the star, clamping both horizontal and vertical motion screws. Record the reading of the A verniers on the horizontal and vertical circles.

d. Invert the telescope, unclamp the upper horizontal plate and again point on the star. Record the readings as in c.

e. Unclamp the upper horizontal plate and sight the azimuth mark with the telescope inverted, recording the readings as in *b*.

f. This completes one set of readings. An additional set should be taken, shifting the relative positions of the horizontal plates about 90°. The readings should be made as rapidly as possible so that the mean of the altitudes and of the horizontal angles may be taken to correspond to the mean position of the star.

Excellent results will be obtained by use of the altitude method if observations are made on two stars, one to the east and one to the west of the meridian. These stars should be selected near the prime vertical (the prime vertical is the vertical circle whose plane is perpendicular to the plane of the meridian. It cuts the horizon in the east and west points) and between the limits of 20° and 45° of altitude. If close circumpolar stars are selected, they should be observed when near elongation. The average azimuth of the mark determined from the two observations should be adopted. This procedure will eliminate gross errors both in observation and computation.

The solutions to the formulae will sometimes be an angle less than 90° and at other times greater than 90°. The proper angle to use may be found by comparing the latitude of your position with the declination of the star. Declination on the celestial sphere corresponds to latitude on the earth. If the declination of the star is less numerically than and of the same sign as the latitude of your position the bearing line from your position to the star will be toward the equator and away from the pole, in which case the bearing angle to the star will be more than 90°. If the declination of the star is of opposite sign from that of the latitude of the place of observation, the bearing line to the star will again be toward the equator and the bearing angle will be more than 90°. The bearing angle will be less than 90° when the declination of the star is greater numerically and of the same sign as the latitude of the place of observation. The algebraic signs for latitude and declination should always be considered both in determining direction and in the actual computations. The subtractions in the computations of the formula will be affected as the algebraic signs of latitude or declination change.

#### EXAMPLE

You are the reconnaissance officer for an antiaircraft regiment. On July 15, 1942, you are in the Great Sandy Desert of Australia and you determine your latitude from a map as 21° 12.0' South. You select the star Fomalhaut (a of Piscis Australis) for observation which is roughly southeast of your position at the time of observation. The declination of Fomalhaut (a of Piscis Australis) determined from the Nautical Almanac is -29° 55.5'. The results of your observations are as follows:

	Station A	Mark Station B
	Date July 15, 1942	Time 11:00 P.M.
Star	Fomalhaut (a of Piscis	

Australis)

Latitude 21° 12.0' South Longitude 119° 44.4' East

	rtica nier	l Circle	Horizon Vernier	tal Circle
		Altitude		Angle
Mark (Telescope	0			
direct)			66° 34'	Mark to left of Star
Star (Tel. dir.)30° Star (Telescope	43′	30° 43′	84° 54′	18° 20′
reversed) 31°	30'	31° 30'	262° 26'	
Mark (Tel. rev.).			243° 15'	19° 11'
Mark (Tel. rev.).			305° 28'	
Star (Tel. rev.)32°	15'	32° 15'	325° 24'	19° 56'
Star (Tel. dir.)33°	04'	33° 04'	144° 22'	
Mark (Tel. dir.)			123° 38'	20° 44'
	4/	127° 32'	4/	78° 11′
mean ==		31° 53' m	ean = -	19° 32.7'

Required: To determine the azimuth of station B from station A.

Solution: Mean astronomic refraction for altitude 31" 58 1' 33".

Observed mean altitude - 31° 53.0' -1.5'(1'33''-1.5')

Correction Corrected altitude ,

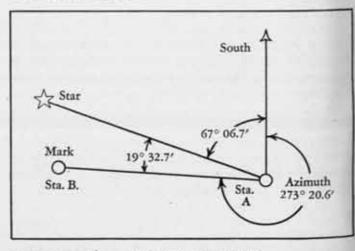
- 31° 51.5' (Correction for refraction was taken from Table XXI, TM 5-236. The corrections for temperature and barometric pressure are unnecessary in ordinary field work.)

Azimuth of star:

$\sin \Phi \sin h - \sin h$	d .
$\cos\beta = \frac{\sin\Phi\sin h - \sin}{\cos\Phi\cos h}$	-
$\Phi = -21^{\circ} 12.0'$ (from	map)
h = 31° 51.5′ (from	observation)
$d = -29^{\circ} 55.5'$ (from	almanac)
$\log \sin \Phi = \log \sin - 21^{\circ} 12.0' = 9.55826$ (	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	5-236) -
$\log \sin h = \log \sin 31^{\circ} 51.5' = 9.72249$	
sum logs = 9.28075	
value = - 0.1903	
	so value
	has minus
natural sin d — sin — 29° 55.5' —	sign)
0.49886 (add algebraically)	f
$+$ $\overline{0.30799}$ (minus a negative	declination)
log 0.30799 - 9.48854	accontations
$\log \cos \Phi = \log \cos - 21^{\circ} 12.0' =$	9.96957
$\log \cos h = \log \cos .$ $31^{\circ} 51.5' =$	9.92909
	9.89866
9.89866	(Subtract)
$\log \cos \beta = \overline{9.58988}$	
$\beta = 67^{\circ} 06.7^{\circ}$	'or 112° 53.3'
Star's declination was - 29° 55.5', latitude w	

Declination is numerically greater than latitude and has, the same sign, therefore the star's bearing line leads away from the equator; therefore, the bearing angle is less than 90° or 67° 06.7'.

Bearing of star from south point will be 67° 06.7'. Station B is to the left of the star and the angle between the two is 19° 32.7'.



Bearing to mark = 67° 06.7′ + 19° 32.7′. = S 86° 39.4' E. Azimuth to mark - 273° 20.6' from South. July-Augun

## Bracketing Adjustment Board

#### By Lieutenant Leonard E. Starr, Jr. and Captain Earle Mountain Coast Artillery Corps

To aid in the elimination of personnel error by the fange Fire Adjuster, our rapid fire battery is now using a weally constructed Fire Adjustment Board.

The high rate of fire of the guns with the corresponding apid receipt of sensing requires that the range fire adjuster to cool and competent if desirable results are to be obtained. To insure such coolness, the device pictured above was adde to give the adjuster confidence that:

1. All necessary charts are at his fingertips.

The proper chart can be chosen without fear of error.
 He cannot make a "sense" error.

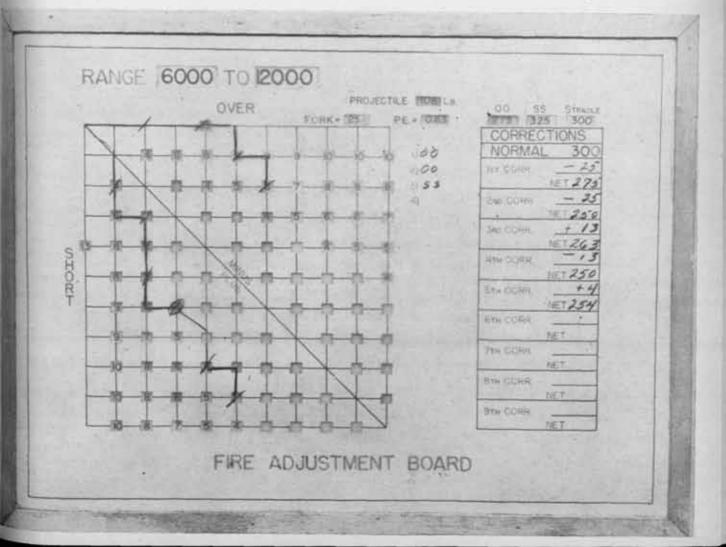
This particular battery fires two projectiles, each having different probable error. To choose a proper firing fork we use divided the range into three range areas for each proectile; 1000-6000, 6000-12000, 12000-Maximum Range The average fork for each of these range areas was used as the basis for computing a Bracketing Fire Adjustment Chart (par. 149, FM4-10). Thus we have six different in adjustment charts that could be used.

To eliminate loose charts, easy to misplace and easy to onfuse, the six charts have been consolidated into one Fire Adjustment Board. The board consists of a wooden box containing a "Base" adjustment chart and a tape on wooden rollers. The chart itself is similar to the normal Fire Adjustment Chart except that where correction numerals should appear, square holes have been cut to allow different sets of numerals to appear when turned into place by the tape system.

The tape, made of plotting paper reinforced on the edges by cellulose tape, has inscribed on its surface six different sets of numerals corresponding to the range areas mentioned above.

As the tape is turned, bringing a set of numerals into view, the set is identified by a simultaneous appearance of the range area and projectile involved with its probable error and fork for that area. The correction for any possible sensings of the first ranging salvo appears with each set making a sense error during trial fire improbable. Directly under the first salvo corrections and on the base chart is a column for the addition or subtraction of following corrections.

The base chart is covered with heavy Acetate, a trans-





parent cellulose material allowing the use of colored grease pencils, and easy erasure with a cloth.

In operating the board the Adjuster first receives the weight of the projectile to be used as specified by the Range Officer. He then turns the tape until the set of figures for the central range area (6000-12000) for that projectile appears. After the tape is "normalled" for the proper projectile weight, the adjuster stands by until the first set-forward range is called from the plotting board. On receipt of the first set-forward range the tape is turned to the range area for the chosen projectile that includes the range called by the plotter. As a further check against error the correction numerals for the two projectiles are in different colored inks.

After the proper set of numerals is chosen, the operator follows the normal procedure of Bracketing Fire Adjustment. Large markings of Short-plus, Over-minus help to eliminate sense error during fire for effect. The construction of the board is simple and inexpensive, and by changing only the tape, the board can be modified to fit any set of conditions.

EDITOR'S NOTE: The chart as described is for a two-gun battery. For a four-gun battery two correction windows for trial fire should be added to show the combination OOOH, OOOS, SSSH, SSSO; the window OO should be labeled OOOO and the window SS labeled SSSS.



I have nothing to offer but blood, toil, tears, and sweat . . . You ask, what is our policy? I will say: It is to wage war, by sea, land and air, with all our might and with all the strength that God can give us; to wage war against a monstrous tyranny, never surpassed in the dark, lamentable catalogue of human crime. That is our policy. You ask, what is our aim? I can answer in one word: It is Victory, victory at all costs, victory in spite of all terror, victory, however long and hard the road may be; for without victory, there is no survival.

-WINSTON CHURCHILL, 13 March 1940.

### Some of Our Subscribers Are Missing ...

The JOURNAL tries very hard to keep in touch with its abscribers, but mail goes astray, subscribers fail to send a changes of address, and some headquarters neglect to seward mail. We have lost contact with the personnel sted below—if you know where they are, or if the missing agen read this, please notify the JOURNAL.

#### Name -

stams, Major Ray nien, Lieut. Thomas L. anderson, Capt. Herbert E. tschron, Lieut. Jerome F. tschrows, Captain Norman M. reparitus, Major Walter P. imold, Lieut. Henry H. tschry, Captain Jules W.

scher, Captain Charles K. aker, Lieut. Gordon G. all, Lieut. Peter Jallmer, Lieut. Richard W., archan, I.t. Col. Stanley S. arth, Captain Charles W. aughn, Lieut. E. Lee Seaudin, 1st Sgt. Francis X. whan, Lieut. Fred H. Jennett, Lieut. Samuel C.

Nackwell, Lt. Col. Herbert H. nas, Captain Leonard J. tooth, Lieut. Wilmer L. sarella, 1st Sgt. Belgium. burdon, Major Adrian A. hypr, Lieut. Robert A.

him, Lieut. D. W. Soghthill, Lt. Col. Floyd G. Inven, Lieut. Walter N. Brant, Lieut. Woodrow W. Sazner, Lt. Col. Henry H. Ind, Lieut. William N.

Gampbell, Lieut, Robert F. Gaman, Lieut, John Van W. Gapeneto, Lieut, James H. Gamberlain, Major Edwin W.

Capton, Capt. Preston C. Carver, Capt. Thayer Dave, Capt. Temple S. Cates, Capt. Austin M. Cornoft, Col. Reginald B. Gollins, Lieut. James J. Gollins, Lieut. James J. Gapter, Major Avery J., Jr. Ca, Major Leonard Coppey, Sgt. Joseph

Dmiels, Lieut, R. W., F.A. Dmielson, Capt. Arthur D. Defletta, Lieut. Anthony G. Deflart, Capt. Stanley B. Denaro, Major William K. Denone, Lieut, James J. Deversaux, Major W. C. McTristina, Lieut. Eduardo Dunmick, F. Millinger, Lieut. Francis O. Dato, Lt. Col. George W. Jr. Dwyer, Lt. Col. John W.

er, Captain Frank W. Bards, Major Parmer W. Bost, Lieut, John G. Berson, Lieut, Brian P. Bedeshymer, Capt. Harold D.

aliman, Major John nk, Pvt. Emil H, naher, Lieut. John M. naher, Lieut. Robert G. Imming, Capt. Charles S. Imming, Capt. Myron T. Imagaso, Capt. George Inarke, Lieut. William H., Jr. Last Known Address 958th C.A. 67th C.A. 216th C.A. 206 N. 2nd, Wilmington, N. C. Hq. 197th C.A. APO 851 83rd C.A. Btry, K, 207th C.A.

28th Sep. C.A. Bn. Luke Field, Arizona 202nd C.A. 615th C.A. 265th C.A. 455 AA AW Bn. 858 61st St., Oakland, California Btry, E. 144th F.A. 249th C.A. c/o Post Exch., Santa Ana AAB, Santa Ana, Calif. 64th C.A. APO 868 407th C.A. Btry. D, 260th C.A. 469th C.A. Off. Gas. Det., AATC, Camp Edwards, Mass. APO 960 Camp Hulen, Texas 94th C.A. Fort Monroe, Virginia. 1201st CASU. 78th C.A.

Camp Edwards, Massachusetts 452nd C.A. 241st C.A. 3605 Quesada St., N.W., Washington, D. C. 70th C.A. Camp Hulen, Texas Btry, O, 401st C.A. Bn. 206th C.A. Fort Story, Virginia 797th AAA AW Bn. 428th C.A. Bn. 604th C.A. Btry, R, Platoon 2, O.C.D., AAS Fort Brase, N. C.

Fort Bragg, N. C. 482nd Sep. C.A. Bn. 212th C.A. 52nd C.A. 58th AAA Group 243rd C.A. AFO 851, N.Y.C. 123rd Sep. CA Bn. 62nd C.A. Band Gamp Hulen, Texas Presidio of San Francisco, Calif. Hq. AAATC, Fort Bliss, Texas

55th C.A. APO 834, New Orleans, La. 75th C.A. Gunter Field, Alabama 614th C.A.

Camp Davis, North Carolina Btry. D, 402nd C.A. 260th C.A. A.A.T.C., Camp Edwards, Mass. Hq. 7, Hq. Btry. 369 AA Gn. Bn. Camp Davis, N. C. 245th C.A. Btry. C, 90th C.A.

#### Nam

Fredericks, Lieut. Robert I. Friedrichsen, Lieut. C. W.

Gaetz, George G. Garbee, Capt. Walter A. Gersoni, Licut. James A. Getzinger, Lieut. Phillip L. Gever, Licut. Charles W. Gilbert, Licut. Charles W. Gilbert, Capt. Oliver H. Giles, Lieut. Walter T. Graff, Licut. Ulrich B. Grasso, Licut. Vincent A. Gray, Licut. Asa P., Jr. Gray, Licut. John L. Greenfield, Licut. Louis G.

Haggart, Lt. Col. Alexander L. Hall, Orrin L. Harloff, Lieut. Edwin L. Harris, Capt. William H. Harves, Lieut. William W., Jr. Hatt, Major Kendrick A. Hattox, Capt. Leonard W. Heizer, Capt. James H. Henderson, Capt. John R. Henderson, Pvt. Robert R. Hennessy, Capt. Charles E. Hennessy, Capt. Charles E. Hennessy, Colonel Harold P. Herr, Lieut. Edwin D. Hindle, Col. Clifford D. Hobbs, Lieut. Warthen L. Hofstatter, Lieut. Frank W. Hollist, Lieut. Lynn O. Holt, Captain Samuel E. Holton, Major Larwin S. Hoppe, Capt. Woodrow C. House, Lt. Col. Thormas D. Huber, Captain Henry S. Hudson, Lieut. Howard E. Hunnicutt, Lt. Col. Jack D. Hurlocker, Capt. Harold S.

Imhof, Lieut. Conrad C. Immer, Major William L. Isham, Charles H. Isreal, Lieut. Rudolph C.

Johnson, Capt. C. W., Jr. Johnston, Major William W., Jr. Jones, Col. Clifford

Jones, Lieut. Ernest B. Jones, Capt. Robert J. Jordan, Capt. William H.

Kaiser, Lieut. Edward H. Kearns, Lieut. William S. Kelly, Lieut. Samuel G. Kennedy, Lieut. David A. Keyes, Capt. John M. Kimball, Lieut. Paul S. Kimble, Capt. W. D. Kirk, Capt. L. Harvey Klitzke, Lieut. Robert Koenig, Col. William C. Konkright, Major Milton T. Krasnow, Lieut. Nathan A. Kratz, Lieut. Wilbert L.

Lamson, Lt. Col. Donald (Ret.) Lanelli, Lieut. Lester P. LaRose, Lieut. Raymond J. Lawrence, Col. Abraham M. Lefkofsky, Lieut. Leon J. Leitch, Lieut. Roger W. Lembert, Lieut. Leo Lenhardt, Lieut. John R.

Leonard, Lieut. Richard P. LePage, Lieut. Jean Lewis, Lieut. Thomas M. Libby, Lieut. Curtis M. Loyd, Emil E., Jr. Lucas, Lieut. Peyton R. Lukens, Arthur L., Jr. Last Known Address Btry. I, 88th C.A. 69th C.A.

Btry. C, 549th AAA Bn. 246th C.A., Btry. A 245th C.A. 202nd C.A. AAATC Btry. A, 601st C.A. Fort Adams, Rhode Island APO 3929, N.Y.C. Camp Haan, California Btry. E, 18th C.A. 494th C.A. Bn. 303rd Bar, Bin, Bn, Shenango Repl. Depot

1st C.A.
18694 Warrington, Buffalo, N. Y.
Bay Saint Louis, Mississippi AFO 826, New Orleans, La.
474th C.A. Bn.
ERTC, Fort Belvoir, Va.
69th C.A.
260th C.A.
260th C.A.
260th C.A.
Btry. A. 7th C.A.
1st Brg. Bln. Gp.
73rd C.A.
244th C.A.
5256 Cottage Grove, Chicago, Ill.
202nd C.A.
Btry. B, 454th C.A. Bn.
Btry. G, 250th C.A.
252nd C.A.
APO 825
Hq. Btry. 57th C.A. Brigade AA.
Fort Gaines, Mobile, Alabama
207th C.A.
APO 932, San Francisco, Calif.
132nd C.A. Bn.
217th C.A.

8th C.A. Hq. 123rd C.A. Mapping Sec. 2nd Engr. Bn. 493rd AAA Bn.

Hq. Btry. 421st C.A.
1st Bn. 72nd C.A.
335 Post Office Bldg., Knoxville, Tenn.
76th C.A.
O.C. School, Camp Davis, N. C.
Fort Moultrie, South Carolina

50th C.A. Btry. D, 57th Bn. 489th C.A. Teaneck Armory, Teaneck, N. J. Bn. Hq. 231 AAA SI, Bn. 5th Tagn. Btry. CASD, C.A. School 51st C.A. 1st Bn. 198th C.A. Hq. Btry. 240th C.A. West Point, New York APO 812, N.Y.C. APO 7019, N.Y.C. 108th C.A. Bn.

Pierpont Hotel, Brooklyn, N. Y. 69th C.A. 73rd C.A. Hotel Cortez, El Paso, Texas Texas A. & M. College 790th Sep. Bn. 503rd C.A. SCU 1927, Presidio of San Francisco, Calif. APO 8854, New Orleans, La. Camp Haan, Calif. 73rd C.A. USAMP Hunt Camp Davis, N. C. 260th C.A. Box 1071, University, Alabama

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

52

Lundin, Lieut. Lloyd W. Lynch, Licut. Arthur P.

Name

McCandless, Lyon McCarthy, Lieut. James E. McCroskey, Brig. Gen. Samuel L. McFeters, Lieut. Glen A. MacLachlan, Lt. Col. Clifton L. MacLachlan, Lt. Col. Clitton McLullan, John W. McNulta, Lieut. John J., Jr. Mackey, Lieut. John J. Mancuso, Capt. Salvatore J. Manley, Lieut. John B., Jr. Marliave, Lieut. Elmer C. Maurer, Lieut. John G. Maxwell, Capt. James S. Maxol Lieut. Losenh L. Mazol, Lieut. Joseph J. Marcol, Lieut. Joseph J. Mercury, Lieut. Chester G. Mercski, Pvt. Anthony S. Miller, Capt. John E. Miller, Lieut. Robert E. Moore, Capt. Charles E. Moore, Capt. Everett B. Moore, Lieut. James M. Morem Lieut. E. L. Moreau, Lieut. E. J.

Morgan, Captain Joseph W. Morgan, Capt. Paul F. Morrow, Colonel Samuel H. Murphy, Capt. Charles G. Murphy, Lieut. George J. Murphy, Lieut. Hugh J., Jr. Murray, Lieut. Robert M.

Nagel, Lieut. James R. Neff, Capt. Edwin E. Nelson, Lieut. Harold C.

Newman, Lt. Col. Howard H. Nichols, Pfc. Norbert W. Norment, Lieut. Richard M.

O'Brien, Lieut. John A. O'Donnel, Lieut, Edward, U.S.N. Orr, Capt. B. Neville Ostroff, Lieut. Morris M. Owens, Col. George R.

Paeper, Capt. Henry Painter, Capt. Clark H. Penney, Lieut. John J. Persell, Major Ralph M. Pierce, Capt. George O. Pillsbury, Capt. Hobart B. Piram, Major Joseph S. Plant, Capt. Ottis M. Pohlman, Capt. William B., Jr. Porter, Lt. Col. Harry W. Porter, Lieut, Howard S. Powell, Major Cherner W. Powell, Capt. Harry C. Pringle, Lieut, James L. Pruzin, Lieut. Chester E.

Rahiser, Lt. Col. Martin S., USMC M.C. Unit 775, F.P.O. Randolph, Lieut. John Ransone, Cpl. Leo. C., Jr. Rawlings, Lieut. Byrd L., II Rice, Lieut. Carl L. Richards, Major Edward J. Riley, Cpl. Howard P. Rogers, S /Sgt. Ralph H.

#### Lass Known Address

461st C.A. Bn. Btry. D, 585th AAA AW Bn.

Cannonsburg, Pennsylvania 793rd AAA AW Bn. Hotel New Yorker, N.Y.C. 301st Ser, Sqd. A.A.B. 441st C.A. Bn. AA Sep. Box 681, University, Alabama 21st C.A. Rec. & Ind. Service, N.Y.C. Rec. & Ind. Service, N.Y.C. APO 835, New Orleans, La. Randolph Hall, Fort Monroe, Va. Camp Wallace, Texas. Btry. A, 786th AAA Bn. Btry. E, 15th C.A. APO 860 260th C.A. Fort Wadsworth, N. Y. \* B.T.C. No. 9, Miami Beach, Fla. 260th C.A. Btry. M, 97th CA Kings County Hospital, N. Y. Camp Davis, North Carolina Hq. N.Y.P.E., Mil. Ctr. Off. Repl. Pool Btry. C, 207th C.A. 2nd C.A. APO 868, N.Y.C. 245th C.A. 52nd C.A. 7th C.A. Btry. G, 62nd C.A.

464th Sep. C.A. Bn. AC 36th Bn. Sq. (H) Upper Portland Road, Highlands, New Jersey Orlando Air Base, Orlando, Florida Btry. K, 65th C.A. 252nd C.A.

65th CAC U.S.S. Lexington 7th C.A. Repl. Center, Transfer, Penna. 97th C.A.

Craft Lab. Harvard U. 523rd C.A. Btry. A, 605th C.A. 3rd Bn. 50th C.A. APO 4819, N.Y.C. 57 W. Bond St., Astoria, Oregon Raleigh Bldg., Raleigh, N. C. Hq. 75th C.A. APO 862, N.Y.C. 85th C.A. 8th C.A. 100th CA 198th C.A. Btry. C, 542 AAA AW Bn. Camp Stewart, Ga.

APO 868, N.Y.C. Hq. Btry. 246th C.A. 52nd C.A. 398th AAA AW Bn. 245th C.A. P.C.D. Service Unit 2145 Btry. A, 383rd C.A. Bn.

Name Ross, Major Monette C. Rotar, Capt. Louis

Russell, Lieut. Harold G., Jr. Ryan, Lieut. John E.

Sackville, Lt. Col. William Schmidt, Lieut. August M., Jr. Schubmehl, Lieut, William J. Schultz, Lieut. John Seashore, Capt. Malcolm D. Seymour, Lieut. Edward M. Shanks, Lieut. Dwight A. Sine, Capt. George A. Singleton, Major Burt N. Sloan, Lieut. Charles W. Smith, Lieut, John C. Smith, Sgt. Maurice S. Smith, Capt. William B. Spear, Lt. Col. Charles O., Jr. Spitzer, Lieut. Rudolph M. Spurgin, Capt. William F. Stanley, Lieut. Joseph W. Steely, Major Oscar B. Steiner, Lieut, Raymond P. Stephens, Capt. James R. (A.C.) Stevens, Lieut. Paul E. Stine, Lieut. Kenneth E. Strawn, Lieut, Clarence A. Stuckey, Capt. Clement A. Sukiennick, Lieut. Stazy J. Supple, Lt. Col. Edward L. Sweeney, Licut. John J. Swensen, Licut. Oliver S.

Talbot, Lieut. Charles H. Taylor, Lieut. Waights M. Texter, Lieut. Kenneth G. Truman, Capt. Alfred D. Turner, Capt. Harrison F. Turner, Capt. James E.

VanVoorhis, Capt. Ford E. Vatterott, Lieut. Glennon R. Veasey, Lieut, Haywood D. Vogel, Col. Berthold

Wahle, Lt. Col. Clarence W. Wald, Lieut. Meir Walters, Lieut. Frank C. Weggenmann, Major William S. Weston, Lieut. Harold White, Capt. Charles G. Whitfield, Charles Wilderson, Lieut. DeWitt A., Jr. Wilkinson, Lt. Col. Joseph B. Willett, Major James F. Williams, Lieut. Albert C. Wilson, Major C. Forrest Windrow, Lieut. Rollen Joe Witte, Lieut. Grant L. Wojcik, Capt. Julian M. Woodes, Major Raymond C. Wortman, I.t. Col. Volney W. Wrenn, Major Oscar I.

Yancey, Lieut. Travis A. Yates, Capt. Justin J. Yow, Lieut. George W.

Zaldo, Capt. William T., Jr.

Last Known Address Hq. 538 AA AW Bn. A.A.F. Classification Center, Nashville, Tennessee Btry. D, 204th C.A. Hq. 69th C.A.

71st C.A. 69th C.A. 354th C.A. 550th C.A. Ba. Air Base, Tucson, Ariz. McCloskey General Hospital AAAS Officers Div. APO 937, Seattle, Wash. 606th C.A. 2nd Bn. 204th C.A. Btry. E, 248th C.A. 207th C.A. Band 52nd C.A. Camp Hulen, Texas Btry, C, 603rd C.A. APO 1069, N.Y.C. Camp Young, California MacDill Field, Fla. 10th C.A. Camp Stewart, Georgia Fort Eustis, Va. 458th C.A. Bn. Btry. B, 55th Tr. Bn. 203rd C.A. 82nd C.A. Camp Edwards, Massachusetts 245th C.A. 5th C.A.

604th C.A. 77th C.A. Camp Callan, Calif. Btry. E, 61st C.A. 52nd C.A. Hq. 3rd Bn. 50th C.A.

96th C.A. 115 Prov. AW Bn. 246th C.A. Camp Wallace, Texas

212th C.A. 739th C.A. Bn. AA 197th C.A. Drew Field, Fla. AFO 4046, N.Y.C. 7th Traf. Reg. Gp. TC AT Area Box 1762, University, Alabama 469th C.A. AAS Off. Div. Airborne Eng. School AATC, Camp Stewart, Ga. 207th C.A. 97th C.A. 240th AA SL Bn. 250th C.A. Camp Butner, North Carolina 862nd AAA Bn. 252nd C.A.

3891 Locust, Riverside, California 245th C.A. 260th C.A.

38th Prov. SL Bn.



### Have we YOUR latest address?

#### July-Augun



Citations and Commendations

#### Legion of Merit

TO: WALTER K. WILSON, major general, U. S. Anny.

FOR: Exceptionally meritorious conduct in the performnce of outstanding service as commanding general, Third amy Corps and Southern California Sector, Western Defense Command, from December 22, 1941, to April 30, 1942, and as commanding general, Northern California sector, Western Defense Command, from May 1, 1942, p January, 1944. With keen foresight, aggressiveness, nitiative, and superior qualities of leadership, he developed he plans and the organization of his command in such an atstanding manner that his units have constantly been repared to meet any threat from enemy action against the must of the United States. He has at all times exhibited he utmost tact and diplomacy in meeting the problems neident to contact with the civilian population and agenas within the geographical location of his command. General Wilson, by his vigorous action and close personal upervision, aided materially in the effective evacuation of memy aliens and persons of Japanese ancestry from the ma of his command, with the result that the threat of cuensive sabotage was removed before any damage could be inflicted.

TO: JOHN B. MAYNARD, brigadier general, U. S. Army. Inhplace–Portsmouth, Va.

FOR: Service as commanding general of the Antiaircraft Replacement Training Center at Camp Wallace, Texas, imm February 1, 1941, to February 15, 1942; as commanding general of the Barrage Balloon Training Center, Camp roon, Tennessee, from February 16, 1942, to July 19, 943; and later as commanding general, Antiaircraft Refacement Training Center, Fort Eustis, Virginia, from ulv 21, 1943, to April 7, 1944. Throughout the periods and thile on the duties cited above, he displayed exceptional ganizing, administrative, and executive ability; and by a sound judgment, high technical attainments, personal edership and untiring efforts contributed markedly in a dequate preparation of individuals and units for comattace.

TO: MORRIS C. HANDWERK, brigadier general, U. S. may, 3535 Beechwood Drive, Riverside, Calif.

FOR: Service from April, 1942, to March, 1944. As the commanding officer of the Antiaircraft Artillery Train-Center, Camp Edwards, Massachusetts, General Handwerk (then colonel), although faced with shortages in troop housing, training facilities, matériel, and qualified staff personnel, enlarged and developed his command so rapidly and efficiently that the training capacity was increased from thirteen to forty-two battalions. The ocean firing range at Scorton Neck was expanded and additional ranges established at Wellfleet and Poponessett Beach; the gravity antimechanized range was renovated and improved and all small-arms facilities doubled. Assigned to the command of the Antiaircraft Training Center, Camp Haan, California, in September, 1943, he instituted a new system in the conduct of fire on aerial targets to simulate that encountered in actual battle and devoted more time to the use of antiaircraft weapons as field artillery for direct fire on ground targets.

TO: HOWARD H. NEWMAN, colonel, Coast Artillery Corps, Broad Paru Lodge, White Plains, N. Y.

FOR: Services in New Guinea from October, 1943, to March, 1944. Commanding an antiaircraft artillery group, he planned and supervised the installation of antiaircraft defenses at Nadzab, Gusap, and Tsili Tsili. When exigencies of operations did not permit movement of his tactical headquarters in time to supervise and coördinate the defenses of these areas he moved a part of his staff and a small amount of needed equipment to the forward area by taking advantage of every available amount and type of transportation. With sound knowledge of antiaircraft and exceptional initiative and devotion to duty, involving hazardous reconnaissance missions, he overcame unusual strategic and administrative problems and established an effective antiaircraft defense in those areas.

TO: MARTIN J. A. SCHWARZSCHILD, second lieutenant (then private, Coast Artillery), Ordnance Department, Rutherford Observatory, Columbia University, New York, N. Y.

FOR: As instructor from March 4 to July 4, 1942, in the Meteorological Section, Master Gunners' School, Antiaircraft Training Center, Camp Stewart, Georgia, he devised and perfected an improved and faster method of securing ballistic data for use of antiaircraft artillery which, after thorough test, was adopted as the standard Army system. The relative simplicity, ingenuity, and accuracy of the Schwarzschild system marks a distinct advance in the method of preparing meteorological messages and results in an important saving of time, equipment and personnel required for the determination of this essential data. TO: SETH S. LUDWICK, master sergeant, Coast Artillery, Elberton, Georgia.

FOR: Services from March 1, to December 1, 1943. During the North African, Sicilian, and Italian campaigns he was in charge of the installation and maintenance of the communication systems of an antiaircraft group and attached searchlight battalions. He worked with extraordinary fidelity and efficiency in placing both radio and wire communication systems into operation at each change of tactical position, and maintained the systems at peak efficiency. Due to his superior technical knowledge and ability he devised many improvisations which were vital and indispensable to the efficient operation of this huge system. Normal maintenance problems were greatly increased due to sabotage of lines by enemy sympathizers. By careful training and supervision of repair groups he was able to cut the time lost by sabotage to a point far below that expected.

TO: LEONARD C. OLIVER, master sergeant, Coast Artillery, Coke, Va.

FOR: As technical instructor with the Coast Artillery School, Fort Monroe, Virginia, from August 1, 1940, to May 6, 1942, and subsequent to that time performing the same duties in the Antiaircraft Artillery School, Camp Davis, North Carolina, he has demonstrated outstanding devotion to duty and exceptional application of initiative and technical skill in developing the "Oliver Method" of checking and maintaining the helium content of the stereoscopic height finders. As a result of his efforts, the using arm in the field is now able to achieve a higher quality of performance from this important fire-control instrument, while conserving manpower, critical materials, and expensive manufactured equipment.

TO: EUGENE O. NORTON, first sergeant (then sergeant), Coast Artillery, 309 E. 2d Street, Winona, Minn. and

TO: ROBERT G. WALTHER, staff sergeant (then sergeant), Coast Artillery, 657 Howard Street, Winona, Minn.

FOR: Working together from January 1 to May 16, 1942, they undertook to develop and perfect a device to increase the speed of loading 37mm clips. The joint efforts of both men resulted in a clip-loading machine which greatly reduces the time required for the operation and which is so designed that it may be operated in complete darkness. The machine greatly improved the service of ammunition for the 37mm antiaircraft gun, and its efficiency has been recognized by the Ordnance Department of the Army, which has adopted the machine, with only slight modification, as a standard article of issue.

TO: HOYT E. ALLEN, technical sergeant, Coast Artillery, 1564 Unionport Road, New York, N. Y.

FOR: From March 1 to December 1, 1943, as operations sergeant he was in charge of setting up searchlight control rooms for the control of units during the North African, Sicilian, and Italian campaigns. Due to his superior technical knowledge and ability, he devised many improvisations which proved vital and indispensable to the operation of these rooms. He worked with extraordinary fidelity and efficiency in placing the rooms in operation at each tactical set-up. He was invaluable in training, supervising and organizing his personnel. Through his outstanding ability to lead and instruct he placed his men in the right teams and maintained high standards of efficiency.

TO: HAROLD L. SUNDERLAND, technical sergeant, Coast Artillery, 905 20th Street, Seattle, Wash.

FOR: Exceptionally meritorious conduct in the performance of outstanding service in Alaska.

TO: EDGAR J. BABIN, technician third grade, Coast Artillery, Fort Kent, Maine.

FOR: As technical advisor in planning and putting into operation improved methods for demonstrating the Air Defense Plan to students of the Antiaircraft Artillery School, Camp Davis, North Carolina, from November 1, 1943, to April 24, 1944, he displayed outstanding initiative, superior tact, a high degree of technical skill and extraordinary devotion to duty.

#### Silver Star

TO: AUDIE M. DENNEY, private first class, Coast Artillery, posthumous. Next of kin: Mrs. Jennie Denney, mother, R.F.D. 1, Blountsville, Alabama.

FOR: On March 4, 1944, at Momote, Los Negros Island, Admiralty Group, during early morning hours while a vicious and determined enemy counterattack was threatening the annihilation of our troops, he, dissatisfied with the passive rôle of a member of an antiaircraft gun crew not engaged in the ground fighting, left the security of his gun emplacement to run through heavy enemy fire to join another gun section being attacked by numerically superior enemy forces. With deadly accuracy he killed several of the enemy with carbine fire, repelling the assailants. When one enemy soldier remained close to the gun and threw grenades into the pit he left a safe position to seek out the enemy grenadier and kill him with his trench knife, thus eliminating a grave threat to the gun position. In continuing his bold and aggressive activity against the enemy forces, he was instantly killed by grenade fragments. His vigorous and determined resistance aided greatly in repulsing the enemy attacks.

TO: CHARLES L. MACDONALD, private first class, Coast Artillery, 345 W. Grove Street, Waterbury, Connecticut

FOR: On March 4, 1944, at Los Negros Island, Admiralty Group, our troops occupied a narrow defensive perimeter and because of continuous infiltration and sneak attacks by the enemy, orders required all personnel to remain in their foxholes and fire at any moving object. At 2:45 A.M. at the height of an enemy counterattack he heard a near-by machine gunner call for additional ammunition. Disregarding the intense enemy fire and his extreme peril in exposure to the fire of friendly troops, he left his foxhole and secured a supply of ammunition which he brought to the machine gun to enable it to remain in action. Thereafter he returned to the dump, secured additional ammunition and again made his way through heavy fire to the gun position whwe he found the gunner killed at his postAlthough the machine gun was the target for concentrated memy fire and grenades he unhesitatingly manned the gun and continued it in operation against the enemy, aidmg greatly in stemming the enemy attack.

TO: CHARLES A. ROOT, private, Coast Artillery, 221 N. Clay Street, Coldwater, Michigan.

FOR: Gallantry in action near Roosevelt Ridge, New Guinea, August 14, 1943.

#### Oak Leaf Cluster to Silver Star

TO: RUSSELL J. PETERSON, technician fifth grade, Coast Artillery, 203 East Lake Avenue, Ladysmith, Wisconsin.

FOR: Gallantry in action near Roosevelt Ridge, New Guinea, August 14, 1943.

#### Soldier's Medal

TO: CHARLES H. BLAND, second lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, 7338 Wellington Avenue, University City, Missouri.

ALFRED W. SCHALK, second lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, 101 E. Pine Street, Roselle, Illinois.

DELBERT E. JONES, staff sergeant, Coast Artillery, 176 Mount Avenue, Ashland, Oregon.

BERNARD J. RIDDERS, staff sergeant, Coast Artillery, Albany, Oregon.

ERNEST W. FIEGUTH, sergeant, Coast Artillery, Ashland, Oregon.

VERNON G. RIGGERT, sergeant, Coast Artillery, Talent, Oregon.

ARTHUR H. STRIVE, corporal, Coast Artillery, Ashland, Oregon.

GENARO V. PEREZ, private first class, Coast Artillery, Tempe, Arizona.

FOR: On January 13, 1944, while on duty at an installation on Clatsop Spit, Fort Stevens, Oregon, a group of two officers and six enlisted men who, knowing the danger in life it involved, voluntarily proceeded out on a jetty in the face of a violent wind which was causing waves to break with great force over the jetty, and attempted to rescue a Navy pilot who had parachuted from a Navy airplane into the ocean. With ever-increasing danger and under constant and severe buffeting by the waves, members of the party succeeded in reaching a point 2,700 yards from the shore end of the jetty. As a result of injuries susained, they required medical attention. Although the attempted rescue was unsuccessful, willing self-sacrifice and beroism displayed by them on this occasion reflect great credit upon themselves and the military service.

TO: VINCENT E. KAUFMAN, sergeant, Coast Artillery, 1325 Pearl Street, Sandusky, Ohio.

FOR: On February 10, 1944, at the Indianola Firing Range, Magnolia Beach, Texas, a fragmentation grenade, thrown by a soldier, struck the parapet and rolled back into the firing pit. At the risk of his life, Sergeant Kaufman jumped into the pit, removed the grenade from under the leg of the soldier, who was in a prone position, and threw it over the safety parapet which it barely cleared before exploding. His act not only saved the soldier from death or injury but also officers and men within range.

TO: HULET M. WHITEHEAD, corporal, Coast Artillery, 421 Clinton Street, Cincinnati, Ohio. (Posthumous.)

FOR: Heroism at Casablanca on 11 July 1943. Corporal Whitehead, without thought of danger to his own life, entered turbulent and dangerous waters to attempt to rescue two drowning Frenchmen from the Atlantic Ocean. He gave his life in the effort.

TO: BEN F. HENSLEY, JR., technician fourth grade, Coast Artillery, R.F.D. 9, Box 537, Phoenix, Arizona,

FOR: At Camp Erwin, California, February 14, 1944, during a fire in the kitchen of headquarters battery, a soldier fell into the flames. Technician Hensley, at the risk of his life, entered the kitchen through fire and intense heat, assisted the soldier to escape and beat the fire out of his clothing.

TO: ALBERT A. TAMKER, private, Coast Artillery, 2021 Jane Street, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

FOR: At Gusap, New Guinea, December 27, 1943, when a bomber crashed near his gun position, trapping three injured crew members, he immediately rushed to the aircraft to tear away the fuselage and free the injured men. Despite the imminent danger of exploding gasoline he succeeded, with later assistance by two others, in secuing the injured crew members and carrying them to safety.

#### Bronze Star

TO: RALPH W. OAKLEY, lieutenant colonel, Coast Artillery Corps, 404 S. Maple Ave., Glen Rock, N. J.

FOR: Heroic achievement in connection with military operations against the enemy as a shore party commander and antiaircraft defense officer during the assault on Kwajalein Island from January 31 to February 5, 1944. He disregarded his personal safety to direct efficient landing operation, exposing himself to enemy sniping and machine-gun fire. His calm, forceful leadership was an inspiration to his officers and men during the critical stage of the assault.

TO: DONALD W. SHIVE, lieutenant colonel, Coast Artillery Corps, 160 24th Avenue, San Francisco, Calif.

FOR: Achievement between May I and November I, 1943. In addition to his normal duties he devised a method whereby certain antiaircraft matériel could be loaded on transport aircraft. After intelligent planning and experimentation a practical operative procedure was developed and put into practice. By his initiative, technical knowledge and devotion to duty he made a valuable contribution in the Southwest Pacific Area.

TO: EDWARD F. DELEON, captain, Coast Artillery Corps, 21-21 Thirty-sixth Street, Astoria, Queens, New York.

1944

FOR: The performance of meritorious services as commanding officer of an antiaircraft battery which was in the first echelon to land on enemy-occupied Mono, Treasury Islands. Displaying leadership and initiative, Captain De-Leon quickly established gun positions despite bitter enemy resistance. His strong antiaircraft defense repelled all enemy air attacks for five successive nights.

TO: JAMES O. MURPHY, captain (then first lieutenant), Coast Artillery Corps, 1615 Jerome Avenue, Fort Lee, New Jersey.

FOR: The performance of meritorious services at Guadalcanal, Solomon Islands. He directed the fire of his coast artillery battery which sank a Japanese transport vessel and silenced an enemy antiaircraft battery and an enemy heavy artillery battery.

TO: BUFORD C. TACKETT, captain (then first lieutenant), Coast Artillery Corps, 3216 Perry Street, Kansas City, Missouri.

FOR: Achievement between July 1 and November 1, 1943, in New Guinea. In addition to his normal duties he devised a method whereby certain heavy equipment could be loaded on transport aircraft, a task never before undertaken. After long hours of experimentation, a practical operative procedure for air transportation of the equipment was developed and put into practice. By his initiative, technical knowledge and devotion to duty he made a valuable contribution to the mobility of antiaircraft artillery in the Southwest Pacific Area.

TO: JAMES W. SWAIN, first lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, Upper Marlboro, Maryland.

FOR: The performance of meritorious services while participating in a commando reconnaissance raid on the enemy-occupied Green Islands, Solomons Group, on 31 January 1944. The invaluable information he obtained on this daring mission made possible the expeditious occupation of heavy antiaircraft gun positions when the allies seized and occupied the islands two weeks later.

TO: DAVID L. NORRIS, JR., first lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, 605 Pendleton Street, Greenville, S. C.

FOR: Achievement in the Southwest Pacific Area between December 15, 1943, and January 11, 1944.

TO: DELMAR E. TUCKER, chief warrant officer (then master sergeant), 1312 Chestnut Street, Commerce, Texas.

FOR: Achievement in New Guinea between July 10 and December 28, 1942. He undertook the reconnaissance of location and the supervision of emplacement of coast defense guns. With initiative and tact he assisted in the training of Australian and American personnel in the use of this equipment. Through his exceptional technical ability and devotion to duty he made a substantial contribution to the readiness of allied forces to repel threatened attack from the sea.

TO: NELSON W. VOGEL, corporal (then private), Coast Artillery, 1310 Arch St., Norristown, Pa.

FOR: When the enemy attacked the air strip at Dobo dura, New Guinea, on November 26, 1942, with strafing and dive-bombing airplanes, our troops set up four machine guns to engage the enemy. Ammunition was urgently needed, and he volunteered to obtain it by proceeding across the exposed air strip to a transport aircraft. Returning, he was caught in the strafing fire and was forced to fall on the ground with the ammunition chest. Despite the danger he succeeded in carrying the ammunition to our troops. By this act he aided the successful defense of the air strip.

> Commendation THE ARMY OF THE UNITED STATES

HEADQUARTERS, NORTH AFRICAN THEATER OF OPERATIONS

COMMENDATION FOR MERITORIOUS SERVICE

To All Whom It May Concern

JULIO A. MERCADO

Has received official commendation and praise for outstanding performance of duty.

#### CITATION

When a soldier swimming in the sea near Tenes. Algeria, on 12 July 1943 was suddenly swept out to sea by a strong undertow, Julio A. Mercado, technician fifth grade, Coast Artillery, with disregard for his own safety, swam through the treacherous waters to aid the helpless man. He succeeded in pulling his drowning comrade to shore, and although completely exhausted by the struggle against the current assisted in administering artificial respiration. The heroism displayed by Technician Fifth Grade Mercado reflects great credit upon himself and the military service.

By Command of Lieutenant General Devers:

Colonel, AGD, Adjutant General.

COAST ARTILLERY

### BOARD NOTES

Any individual, whether or not he is a member of the service, is invited to submit constructive suggestions relating to problems under study by the Coast Artillery Board, or to present any new problem that properly may be considered by the Board. Communications should be addressed to the President, Coast Artillery Board, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Items pertaining to Antiaircraft Artillery should be sent to the Antiaircraft Command, Richmond 10, Virginia.

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY BOARD

COLONEL LEON C. DENNIS, C.A.C., President

COLONEL DONALD H. SMITH LIEUTENANT COLONEL W. M. VESTAL LIEUTENANT COLONEL ANDREW W. CLEMENT LIEUTENANT COLONEL O. K. MARSHALL Major H. E. Michelet

Range potentiometer for Gun Data Computor M1. The Board has recently tested a range potentiometer for the Gun Data Computor M1. This unit is mounted on the CI shaft of the computor and, when used in conjunction with a suitable range transmitter and the Azimuth-Range Receiver M12, permits the continuous and automatic ransmission of range data from a gun-laying locator to the Gun Data Computor M1. Ranges are transmitted over the system in repeated cycles of 200 yards; there are 100 teps on the potentiometer, each step corresponding to 2 unds. Synchronization of the transmitter and receiver to the correct multiple of 200 yards is accomplished by telephone. As a result of the test, the Board recommended that III Gun Data Computors M1 be modified by the addition of such a range potentiometer. In order to provide for miform operating procedure in all cases, the Board recommended also that all Azimuth-Range Receivers M12 be modified by the addition of a double-throw switch which will reverse the polarity of the tracking meter. By proper use of this switch, the direction of handwheel turn on the receiver will always correspond to the direction in which It is desired to move the tracking meter needle.

Replenisher gauge for 155mm guns. About a year ago, he Coast Artillery School recommended for adoption a repenisher gauge to be attached to replenisher rods on 155mm runs of all models. The use of this gauge would simplify he method of determining the amount of oil in the replensher by eliminating the necessity of taking measurements of the replenisher during firing. The sample gauge was rested on the 155mm Recoil Mechanism M3 for the 155mm Gun M1, by the Ordnance Department, and their condusions, in part, read as follows:

"The sample replenisher gauge is unnecessary on the 155mm Recoil Mechanism M3. The replenisher piston may travel the whole length of its stroke without malfunctioning, therefore the end of the piston can serve the purpose of the sample replenisher gauge."

The Ordnance Department recommanded that:

"a. The end of the replenisher piston on 155mm Re-

Major Austin E. Fribance Major John P. Traylor, O.D. Major Jules M. Du Parc Captain Foster A. Hinshaw, S.C. Captain W. P. G. Hall

coil Mechanism M3 be painted with red or, if practicable, luminous paint.

"b. Paragraph 28 c (1) TM 9-350 on 155mm Gun Matériel M1 dated 11 May 1942 be revised to conform to the following limits:

- Before rapid firing, the replenisher shall be set at not more than 186mm and not less than 152mm.
- (2) During firing, the replenisher shall be bled when the piston has moved to a zero measurement or flush with the end of the replenisher cylinder."

The Coast Artillery Board concurred in these recommendations, which were then forwarded to the Field Artillery Board for comment.

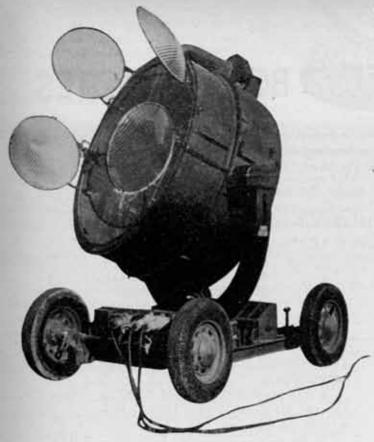
It is to be noted that the Ordnance Department investigation of the replenisher gauge did not include a test of the M1918 recoil mechanism. It is assumed by the Board that this test has been cancelled due to the low priority category in which the 155mm guns (GPF) have been placed.

It is pointed out that the use of the replenisher rod as a gauge is adaptable only in determining when the cylinder should be drained. A measurement of the replenisher is still necessary to determine when the cylinder requires more oil. However, the replenisher would seldom, if ever, require filling during firing.

Cranes for L-boats. Due to the fact that L-boats are now being used as junior mine planters in many harbor defenses, the First Service Command recommended that 2½-ton cranes be installed on all L-boats in the Service Command having 1½-ton cranes. All L-boats having a serial number greater than 100 are already equipped with 2½-ton cranes. The recommendation of the First Service Command was concurred in by the Board and approved by the Water Division, Maintenance and Repair Branch, Transportation Corps.

Maintenance of out-of-service locator equipment. As a result of recent directives of the War Department, it may be necessary to place some of the harbor defense electronic equipment on a maintenance status for varying periods of

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL



time. The Board has recommended that the Chief Signal Officer be requested to prepare and distribute instructions of the maintenance of such equipment thus taken out of service.

Azimuth instruments for 155mm guns. The azimuth instrument used with the voltage division base-end data transmission system has been designated as the Instrument, Azimuth, M2 (degrees). Army Ground Forces has approved the recommendation to change the Table of Organization and Equipment 4-157, Coast Artillery Battery, 155mm Gun, as follows:

#### ORDNANCE

#### Weapons and miscellaneous

Instrument, azimuth: 2X 2Y 2Z

M1910A1 (degrees)	5	10	Per biry equipped with gun M1917 or 1918.
	or 5	от 13	Per biry equipped w/gun M1.
M2 (degrees)	3	3	Authorized only for biry equipped w/gun M1.

These changes will be incorporated in the next publication of changes to this table.

Heavy Carriage Limber M5 for 155mm guns. The replacement of the present Limber, Heavy Carriage, M2, by the newly standardized Limber, Heavy Carriage, M5, for use with 155mm Guns M1 and M1A1, has been approved by the War Department for issue as follows: Four (4) per 155mm Gun M1, M1A1, or 8-inch Howitzer, M-1, tractor-

drawn battery. This new Limber is a decided improvement over the M2 Limber.

Accessories, 90mm Gun Mount M3.

a. Exhaust fans. Due to smoke concentrations, service of the piece may be dangerous to personnel after four or five rounds of FNH (flashless, nonhygroscopic) ammunition have been fired. This ammunition is normally employed for training purposes. Two exhaust fans, mounted in the roof of the shield and exhausting toward the breech, correct this trouble. They function effectively except when opposed by a strong direct off-shore breeze. Tests have been completed, and issue of the fans to all AMTB batteries on a Class A status has been recommended.

b. Telescope mounts. The Telescope Mounts M52C and M52D have been tested on the 90mm Gun Mounts M3 and M1A1, respectively. With the Telescope M6A1, they have proved entirely satisfactory for Case II pointing. Deflection scales are in hundredths of degrees, 7 degrees each side of 3.00 (normal). The mounts are supplied with necessary braces, and an auxiliary lighting system. Their recovery time from the shock of firing is so short that a rate of fire of twenty rounds per minute should be normal with NH powder.

c. Gun covers. Production of gun port and associated covers for AMTB guns has been delayed due to low priorities. Test of four covers will soon be completed, however, and their provision recommended. The covers are for the gun port, the breech, the sight, and the muzzle. The gun port cover permits rapid alerting by providing a zipper fastening. This also permits both low and high angle fire. The cover is attached by means of a light steel frame clamped to the shield. The frame is easily removed for maintenance of the mount or replacement of canvas. The sight cover has a leather cup attached to protect the rubber eyepiece of the sight. A zipper fastener runs from the front of the scope to the rear of the M52 type sight mount. The breech cover has one spring clip fastener that permits almost instantaneous removal of the cover. All machined surfaces of the breech are completely covered. The muzzle cover is standard except for a rubber innertrim that provides an excellent weather seal. All covers are made of heavy duty canvas, and it has been recommended that zippers and rivets be made of brass to guard against corrosion.

Spread beam attachments for seacoast searchlights. A few units in the field have expressed dissatisfaction with the spread beam lenses which have been issued for use with seacoast searchlights. It is believed that most of the troubles encountered were due to lack of knowledge of the proper use of these lenses by searchlight operators. Instruction material is being prepared for publication by the Coast Artillery School at the present time.

The following suggested sequence of operations in the use of spread beam lenses is published as an interim measure until manuals are printed and distributed:

I. General Sequence of Operations.

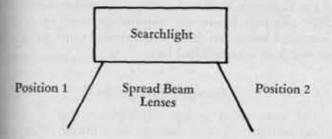
The lenses should be moved in a definite sequence to increase speed of operation and to prevent breakage of lenses:

(1) To produce a spread beam (assuming the operator

to be in Position 1):

a. Close lower lens.

- c. Move to Position 2 and close the lower lens.
- d. Close upper lens.
- (2) To change from a spread beam to the standard beam, the following sequence is used (assuming operator to be in Position 1):
  - a. Open upper lens.
  - b. Open lower lens.
  - c. Move to Position 2 and open upper lens.
  - d. Open lower lens.



II. Operator's Instructions—From Normal Beam to Spread Beam.

- Have operator take position marked 1 (see sketch), facing the spread beam lenses.
- Grasp the bottom of the lower lens with the right hand and the locking pin with the left hand.
- With the right hand, lift the lens from its locked position almost to the limit of its vertical travel, and rotate the lens so that its plane is perpendicular to the plane of the front door.
- Then push the lens with the left hand and let it ride down the track, still keeping the plane of the lens perpendicular to the plane of the front door.
- When the lens has moved to the limit of travel, rotate the lens into its position by moving the right hand.
- The upper lens is raised out of the locked position by the right hand which grasps the bottom of the lens.
- The right hand then rotates the lens and lets it drop into its locked position.
- The operator walks through the beam to Position 2 and repeats the process except that the left hand replaces the right, and vice versa.

(It will be necessary to do little moving from the operator's initial position. The arms and the body do the moving.)

- II. Operator's Instructions To Convert from Spread Beam to Standard Beam.
  - I. Assume operator to be in Position 1. Raise upper

lens with right hand, rotate through limit of travel with right hand, allow to drop in lock.

- Using right hand, rotate lower lens from normal position to a plane perpendicular to the plane of the front door.
- Then, using left hand, raise it along track, but still resting on track, to the end of travel. Then rotate as far as stop and let it drop into position.
- Move to Position 2 and repeat but with the left hand in place of right, and vice versa.

Searchlight spread beam modifications are to be made on Searchlights M1934 or later models.

Changes to  $T/O \otimes E$ . The new appendix "Fire Control Equipment and Accessories" to  $T/O \otimes E$  4-260-1, 11 April '44, does not provide for the issue of the following books: Battery Emplacements; Fort Record; Mine Group Record, Jane's; Lloyds' Register of Ships; and Merchant Vessels of the United States. Changes to affect the inclusion of these items and establish a basis of issue will be included in the next publication of changes to this table.

Radio Sets SCR-543 and SCR-593 (CW). An improvement kit has recently been recommended for the field modification of Radio Set SCR-543 to permit CW operation. It will not be possible, however, to operate from a remote point as is the case with voice operation. The modification is of such a nature that it probably will have to be made by a skilled personnel equipped with proper test equipment to assure proper alignment of the set. Complete details are not available at this time.

It has been found in Board tests that adequate CW contacts can be made at ranges considerably in excess of those possible with voice operation.

Rectifier PEC-172. A constant voltage rectifier known as Rectifier PEC-172 (Signal Corps Stock No. 3H4701-1) has recently been approved for seacoast fire control switchboards. It is designed to provide direct current from an alternating current source for operating the fire control switchboard. With an input of 105-125- or 210-250-volt, single phase, 60-cycle, alternating current, it delivers 12 amperes direct current at a normal voltage of 33 volts. The equipment is mounted in a metal cabinet 21 inches long, 24 inches wide, and 12 inches deep, arranged for wall or 24-inch relay rack mounting. It weighs approximately 180 pounds. Access to the equipment is provided by means of a door on the front of the cabinet.

The service test indicated that this rectifier is satisfactory for use with the fire control switchboards in that it will carry the switchboard load up to 14 amperes, either with the battery floating or with it disconnected, as might be the situation in case of a failure of the battery. Even when 13 amperes were being delivered by the rectifier to the switchboard with the battery disconnected, the noise produced in the switchboard was not objectionable.

### **Coast Artillery Journal**

Fifty-third Year of Publication COLONEL E. B. WALKER, Editor LT. COL. ARTHUR SYMONS, Associate Editor



The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to officers of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the War Department.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscripts should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

2

The United States Coast Artillery Association

#### OFFICERS

MAJOR GENERAL J. A. GREEN PRESIDENT

MAJOR GENERAL JOHN T. LEWIS VICE-PRESIDENT

#### COLONEL E. B. WALKER SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIG. GENERAL DANIEL W. HICKEY, JR.

BRIG. GENERAL BRYAN L. MILBURN

BRIG. GENERAL LAWRENCE B. WEEKS

COLONEL FRANKLIN E. EDGECOMB

COLONEL FREDERIC A. PRICE

COLONEL E. B. WALKER

LT. COLONEL JOHN J. SPARKMAN



The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort towards the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and coöperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.

News and Comment

#### All Over . . . But the Shooting

It is well to take a little salt with the grains of overoptimism that have been put forth as to the early ending of the war. It is not unreasonable to believe that the Germans will survive the winter of 1944-1945 and that the end of the European War will come in the summer or fall of 1945; also that Japan will continue to resist until 1947. Continued maximum effort is demanded until the end of the war is an accomplished fact.

#### **Group Subscriptions**

The story about group subscriptions that is usually found on this page must undergo some drastic changes for this issue—there are too many for the usual treatment. This sudden awakening to the value of the JOURNAL makes a desk job and the famed Washington summer a bit more bearable. Thanks, you people out in the field—we'll do our best to give the new subscribers (and the old ones, too) their money's worth.

A new member of the 100% club is the Harbor Defenses of Boston, which sent in 45 to top the list; the letter, was signed by Brigadier General P. S. Gage himself, which indicates the importance he places on the JOURNAL as a training aid. Other new members are the 242d Coast Artillery, Colonel D. B. Greenwood, commanding, with 31 subscriptions; the 76th AAA Group, whose S-2, Major William C. Leonard, sent in 11; the 34th AAA Group, commanded by the JOURNAL's old friend, Colonel William P. Bray, with 9; and the 529th AAA AW Battalion, whose Lieutenant Colonel Myron H. Blotcky sent in 8. The Department of Training Publications of the Coast Artillery School got in under the wire for this issue with an order for 12 subscriptions which puts the Department into the 100% class; Lieutenant Colonel Lafar Lipscomb, Jr., sent these orders to us.

As for the rest, space requirements dictate a list form, even though we'd like to mention each unit with an individual comment:

Unit Number of	Subsc	riptions	Transmittal Signed by:
587th AAA AW Battalion	27		
Coast Artillery School Det.		Major H	oward P. Davis
Hg., H. D. of N. Y.			nel Vincent A. Mac Donald
257th AAA AW Battalion			nt W. E. Knight
231st AAA SL Battalion			nt Ernest C. Brunder
31st Coast Artillery			E. J. Lytle
14th Coast Artillery			C. K. Curtright
339th AAA SL Battalion			nt John M. Rutledge
H. D. of the Delaware			Charles L. Schultz
34th AAA Group			ele S. Daughtery
6th Coast Artillery			Harold S. Bareford
137th AAA Gun Battalion			nt George F. Sullivan
			Gaylord C. Dowd
450th AAA AW Battalion			
769th AAA AW Battalion			nt Denis K. Lane
216th AAA Group			Paul F. Schlick
816th AAA AW Battalion			nt John C. Bockoven
1st Bn., 241st Coast Artillery			nt Francis L. Slusher
Coast Artillery School			eland P. Berry
482d AAA AW Battalion			ichard T. Maddox
570th AAA AW Battalion	8	Lieutena	nt Heinz E. Walther, Jr.
Coast Artillery School	8	Major E	E. Staples
Coast Artillery School	7	Lieutena	nt L. M. Eisaman

#### NEWS AND COMMENT

anny C, 237th AAA SL Battalion an Coast Artillery ath AAA AW Battalion ath AAA AW Battalion ath AAA AW Battalion ath AAA AW Battalion ath AAA AW Battalion ath AA Gun Battalion

sth AAA AW Battalion

Lieutenant Colonel N. B. Wilson
 Lieutenant F. M. Martinschang
 Captain Joseph W. Gardner
 Lieutenant James C. Fendley
 Lieutenant Robert S. Deatrick
 Lieutenant Colonel E. W. Hiddleston
 Lieutenant Shirley Brakefield

7 Captain Marvin N. Stanford

5 Lieutenant Nathan Levine

1

#### The Score at Anzio

In less than three months in the Anzio harbor area, 349 memy planes were destroyed, plus 242 "probables," by opent antiaircraft artillerymen of the Fifth Army.

So outstanding was the work of the antiaircraft sharpbooters, coupled with that of the Allied Air Forces, that he one-time herce enemy aerial assault eventually dwindled mere nuisance raids.

Climax of the Allied antiaircraft successes came the day ar gunners destroyed or disabled approximately 10 per ent of the 172 aircraft sent by the Germans in their inemittent attacks aimed at harbor shipping, installations and ammunition dumps, and ground personnel. On that by Allied AA units brought down five German planes, with eleven more probably destroyed. Seven of the enemy's inteteen missions were flown at night.

Continuing to keep the port in full operation and conabuting materially to the ultimate destruction of the German Air Force, 'Fifth Army antiaircraft marksmen cored heavily on numerous occasions. One corps alone lagged 115 opposing planes during some forty-three days at the heaviest fighting.

In another instance when twenty German planes approached the port area in two flights, the heavy fire hurled at the raiders caused twelve planes to abandon the misson, and broke up the formation. The other eight broke through a cover of clouds to dive over shipping, but pulled up short due to the intense firing from the ground. All bombs fell wide of the target.

#### 1 1

#### The B-29 Super-Fortress

General George C. Marshall made the following statesent on June 15, 1944:

The attack on Japan by the Super-Fortress B-29 from ustant bases introduces a new type of offensive against our memy. It also creates a new problem in the application of ulitary force. Because of the enormous range and heavy mb load of these Super-Fortresses, far exceeding that of revious strategic bombers, they can strike from many and mote bases at a single objective. The power of these new imbers is so great that the Joint Chiefs of Staff felt that it build be uneconomical to confine the Super-Fortress orinization to a single theater. These bombers therefore all remain under the centralized control of the Joint hiefs of Staff with a single commander. General Arnold, ting as their agent in directing their bombing operations roughout the world. The planes will be treated as major sk forces in the same manner as naval task forces are tected against specific objectives.

This type of flexible, centralized control recognizes that by long-range bombardment is not a weapon for the Air brees alone. Under the Joint Chiefs of Staff theater mmanders will have a voice in its employment, ensuring that maximum effectiveness will be obtained through missions which will contribute directly to the over-all strategy for the defeat of the enemies."

#### How About Your Conscience?

#### Editor, Coast Artillery Journal Sir:

Received a copy of the March-April JOURNAL yesterday. Glanced down the table of contents until "A Training Camp in Cornwall" by Lt. Harold R. Daniels besmote my eyes. I read through the article several times, laid the JOURNAL down and tried to fight off a guilty conscience. I could see then how I had let my fellow officers down by failing to describe it sooner through your organ.

For the better part of a year I was Firing Director of the camp young Daniels wrote of. I knew all along that it was one of the best practice camps in the world-that the men were getting "more for their money" than at any other similar camp I had ever seen on either side of the ocean. Had I any doubts, the appreciation expressed by departing battalion commanders-always the same words-"Isenson, we've gotten more out of the - weeks we've spent here than all the rest of our training periods put together"would be sufficient to convince me. A bit of flattery, no doubt, but, as for results-never before have I been in a position where I had to order a plus 5% altitude or range spot to protect targets. Sleeves were lasting from one to three courses and time lost in restreaming was consuming the better part of the eight hours' air co-op we were getting each day. I might say, these results were achieved through the combined efforts of Major Ian Hope, RA, his successor, Major Peter Figgis, RA, his staff and one of the grandest groups of American AW 90mm, radar, and fire-control officers and enlisted ordnance and artillery instructor personnel any officer could dream of having serve with him.

RAYMOND W. ISENSON, Major, C.A.C.

#### 1 1 1

#### Christmas Mailing Instructions

The Army Postal Service, which must look far into the future in order to insure delivery of mail to millions of men overseas, has designated the 30-day period between September 15 and October 15 as "Christmas Mail Month" for soldiers.

During this period, Christmas packages may be mailed overseas without the presentation of a request from the soldier. Gift packages will be accepted for mailing only within the present limitations of weight and size—five pounds in weight, fifteen inches in length and thirty-six inches in length and girth combined. Only one such package will be accepted from the same person to the same addressee during any one week.

Perishable articles will not be accepted and every effort will be made to discourage mailing of fragile articles. Plans now are being drawn up by the War, Navy and Post Office Departments, in coöperation with the Office of War Information and the War Advertising Council, for an intensive nationwide campaign to educate the public on all phases of Christmas mail regulations.

944

#### Reduction in Air Defense Installations

The War Department has announced that substantial reductions are contemplated in air defense installations within the continental United States. Trained soldiers and air defense equipment thus released will become available for overseas service.

Aircraft warning centers which have been manned partially by soldiers and partially by civilian volunteers are to be closed. The aircraft warning service, on a reduced scale, will be absorbed into installations used for the training of fighter pilots. Anticipated economy both in military personnel and in equipment as a result of the curtailed and combined program was described as "substantial."

The War Department emphasized that a reduction in the air defense program should not be interpreted as meaning that danger of enemy bombing attacks has passed. Raids of a "sneak" type on a comparatively small scale still are regarded as possible. However, a reduction in the air defense system was believed justified in view of the enemy's lowered strategic ability to carry a bombing attack to this country.

It was pointed out that the almost nightly German raids over England prove that even a battle-tested aircraft warning service cannot guarantee protection against a sneak raid.

1 1 1

#### Study in . . .

North Africa 20 June 1944

Dear Sir:

I have been working with the French as Senior AA adviser at a French training camp, and have had occasion to show them articles printed in the two copies of the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL I have received since being overseas. I thought that you would be interested in hearing that in every case, the JOURNAL elicited extravagant praise for itself. As a courtesy gesture, and to provide the French here with latest AA developments and ideas, I am herein placing two subscriptions for use of The School to be sent to:

-----

Thank you,

JOHN E. ABER, Major, CAC.

#### 8 6 G.

#### . . Contrasts

"We believe that we are better able at APO —— to furnish news than you of CA JOURNAL. Tailor-made news are never digestible."

(NAME WITHHELD), 2d Lieutenant, ----- CA Bn.

Swell, Lieutenant — , we're waiting to hear from you people at APO — . That's what we want, material from the APO's. People in the U. S. and at other APO's want the benefit of your experiences. Correction Requested-Mission Completed

Headquarters, Harbor Defenses of San Francisco,

15 June 1944

#### Editor, COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Sir:

In writing you about the following, I am expressing the views of the officers and men of the Harbor Defenses of San Francisco, a great number of whom are subscribers to the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

I refer to Lt. Colonel H. G. Fowler's article entitled Employment of SCA in Island Warfare.\* It is a fine article, well written, and logically sound from a tactical standpoint. But there alas we must stop with the plaudits and start "griping." The "Gripe" is on page 12, second column, first paragraph.

I quote—"The so-called Kelly Mount for the M-1 Gun for all around fire was developed by the Marine Corps and has been used at harbor defenses in this country." (Italics supplied.)

Ye Gods, I trust Colonel "Pete" K. Kelly, O4703, CAC, did not read the quoted paragraph.

Colonel Kelly, then Executive Officer, — CA, and Asst. Harbor Defense Executive, designed the original "Kelly Mount" here in the Harbor Defenses of San Francisco. The pilot model was constructed at Fort Scott and the guns were fired at Fort Funston (both on a wooden) spider mount and on an existing Panama Mount for the 155mm G.P.F. guns) and at Fort Cronkhite on a small concrete block.

The mount proved successful and a full report was ren dered to the Chief of Ordnance through channels. As a matter of fact, it was considered so effective that 155mm battalions which were trained in the Western Defense Command were furnished the plates and hold-downs prior to their departure overseas.

The Commandant, Marine Corps, at San Diego heard about the Kelly Mount and sent an Operations officer from one of their Defense Battalions up here on detached service to observe the mount in action. This officer was "sold" and took back with him one complete set, together with the plans and specifications for the plates, hold downs, as well as the plan for the wooden spider mount.

This wooden spider mount, together with the Kelly Mount, was regarded highly by the Marine Corps.

To continue with the history of the "so-called Kelly Mount," the Ordnance Department took the original design, complicated it considerably with fancy hand-holds. etc., and have now issued it as the Firing Platform MI (TB 9-350-5). Basically it is not more than a fancy Kelly Mount.

So you see, Colonel, why we feel so badly here in the Harbor Defenses of San Francisco (I refer back to the italicized words in the paragraph from Lt. Colonel Fowler's article quoted above). We realize of course that this state ment was written by Colonel Fowler on incomplete knowledge and entirely inadvertently. However, we believe you should, in some later issue of the JOURNAL, print a retraction and give our good friend "Pete" Kelly, the credit he is

\*May-June, 1944.

Incidentally, the Harbor Defenses of San Francisco muld also like a good plug for itself as we pride ourselves being wide awake and on the job.

So please accept this "Gripe" in the spirit in which it is uniten.

Also let me state that we feel the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL is the "tops" in Service Journals and we are for ou 100%, even if sometimes you do us wrong.

With best wishes from the Harbor Defenses of San Franisco for a greater JOURNAL than ever.

Sincerely,

WM. F. LAFRENZ, Colonel, C.A.C.

4 July 1944

#### Colonel E. B. Walker, Editor,

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL:

It has been brought to my attention that the "Kelly Mount" for the M1 gun as mentioned in my article in the May-June issue was erroneously accredited to the Marines. The mount was designed and developed by Colonel Peter E. Kelly, C.A.C., and is the basic design from which levelopment of the Firing Platform M1 for 155mm gun arriage M1 progressed.

The Marine Corps adapted certain modifications to the siginal design and used the mount, which occasioned the error in the article. My apologies to Colonel Kelly.

#### Very truly yours,

HENRY G. FOWLER, Lt. Col., C.A.C.

#### The All-Purpose Rôle

The unit training program of twenty-four weeks for gun batteries at antiaircraft training camps will be increased to one of twenty-six weeks in order to give the ack-ack troops special training in using their weapons to reinforce the Field Artillery, the War Department has announced. Certain programs and schedules for officers and enlisted men at the Antiaircraft Artillery School, Camp Davis, North Carolina, will be revised to provide for this increasingly important rôle of the antiaircraft artillery.

The new training program announced by Lieutenant General Lesley J. McNair, U. S. Army, former Commanding General of the Army Ground Forces, is built largely on lessons learned in combat areas. Ground Forces observers have made extensive reports on the effective use of antiaircraft guns and field artillery pieces when the two arms have combined to blast enemy-held positions.

Antiaircraft artillery has been used against tanks and other armored vehicles with good effect for many months. In some sectors, where there is practically no necessity for guarding the skies, the antiaircraft units have been emplaced for defense against armored vehicles. But it is from the Italian front, in particular, that antiaircraft gun units have shown their versatility knocking out pillboxes and strong points as well as armored vehicles.

Now, according to the order issued by General McNair, ack-ack gun units in this country will receive specialized training in their new rôle of reinforcing the Field Artillery. Army and corps commanders will be responsible for the training.



Women workers observe the launching of a landing craft they built at a British shipyard.

British Official Photo

#### Field Expedients in Tunisia

#### BRIDGE PIERS OUT OF OIL DRUMS

In some sections of the road networks all bridges and culverts have been destroyed by the retreating Nazis, and fast but sturdy reconstruction to accommodate traffic was necessary. Discarded 50-gallon oil drums with their ends removed, placed vertically one on top of the other and filled with concrete, proved very adequate expedients for making bridge piers and abutments. These drums filled with rock were also used for bank-retaining walls, and when painted white make excellent markers for approaches to narrow bridges. Practically all culverts were made from oil drums, ends removed and placed end to end.

By experimentation, it was discovered that a small charge of slightly less than a quarter pound of TNT, placed midway between the ends of an oil drum by suspending it on a stick inserted through the side, would neatly blow one end out of a standing drum or both ends out of a horizontal drum. By varying the size of the charge, this method proved efficient on any type of drum: American, British, German, or Italian.

#### HOSPITAL TENT FLOORS

A very satisfactory and economical floor which can be rapidly constructed and has a clean surface was developed using a compact soil and gravel base topped with a thin layer of concrete. An area 16' x 50' is formed with 1" x 4" strip dunnage lumber on edge with stakes at 3-foot intervals. Any available semistable filler such as creek gravel. waste crushed stone, sea sand, or gravelly clay is then placed inside the forms. A 1-inch coat of concrete mixed 1:3:6 with 34-inch gravel is then poured on top, struck off, and belted. Very satisfactory floors have thus been obtained using only seven sacks of cement per 16' x 50' ward tent floor or two sacks per 16' x 16' pyramidal tent floor. The forms are left in place to protect the corners and edges and to prevent undermining of the base course. A great advantage of this type of floor is that after the site is vacated, the floors can be broken up by a plough, thus obviating rehabilitation damage claims.

#### ELECTRIC SYSTEMS

During the Tunisian and Sicilian campaigns, electric equipment was very scarce. Some hospitals arrived with TBA generators and some with none. It was necessary to redistribute these and spread the available supply as far as possible. Sockets being unobtainable, wire "pigtails" were soldered directly to the entire stock of bulbs, which were "lipped" directly on the lead wires. Empty food tins were commonly used as reflectors for operating rooms and for dental lights.

#### SIDING MATERIALS

An economical and durable siding was improvised by using building paper sandwiched between two layers of chicken wire and stretched tightly over ordinary framing. Roofs were provided by means of tent fly stretched tight over widely spaced rafters and ridge poles.—*Military Review*.

#### Occupation of Antiaircraft Positions at Night

From Italy comes this sound advice to antiaircraft unit on the occupation of positions at night:

"Occupation of positions at night is one of the most difficult maneuvers of AA and one which has received th least attention. The following points should be stressed:

"1. In training, gun sections and headquarters mus take everything as if they were never to return to the former location. If this is not done, important items will be forgotten and left behind when the time comes to move for keeps.

"2. Allow only one boss on a job to talk. When mon than one man gives instructions there is a loss of time, and confusion results. However, make the boss talk in a low tone.

"3. Do not allow a single flashlight. If there is any ligh at all the men will depend upon it and will not develop sense of night vision.

"4. The best way we have found to get our vehicle from their final assembly point on the road into the position area, and also for leading them to cover after the have unloaded guns and equipment, is to have two leader on foot with luminous discs precede each vehicle.

"5. Loading and unloading must be done the same way each time; there must be a definite procedure for the occu pation of a position."—Military Review.

#### , , ,

#### **Overseas Forces**

The United States Army today (June 1) has 3,657,00 soldiers deployed outside the continental United States in theaters of operation throughout the world, striking and preparing to strike victory-winning blows by land, from the sea, and in the air against Germany and Japan.

This force, at the end of protected supply lines stretching more than 56,000 miles and reaching into every continent represents approximately 47 per cent of the total strength of the Army. By the end of 1944, the number of troop overseas will be increased to more than 5,000,000 men approximately two-thirds of total strength.

Already, the United States Army overseas exceeds by 1,571,000 men the peak overseas strength of the Army in the World War, and is only 400,000 men short of equaling the entire strength of the Army at the close of the Work War. One year ago, 1,466,000 troops were overseas, rep resenting 21 per cent of the Army's strength at that time.

#### 1 1

#### Cable Rates to POW's in Far East

#### CABLE RATES TO JAP-HELD

American Red Cross has completed arrangements for m duced rates on cable service to prisoners of war and in ternees held by the Japanese in the Far East. The lower rates went into effect on June 1.

The new cost for a 10-word message will be \$6 plus If per cent tax, or \$6.60. Cablegrams to the Far East former cost approximately \$16.

The number of cables which may be sent to any one in dividual is limited to one nonemergency message during e year. However, the Red Cross is prepared to accept admonal cablegrams from next of kin in the event of serious mergency. Red Cross also will assume the cost of the mesge if the sender is financially unable to pay for it.

Cablegrams may be sent to officially reported prisoners (war by the next of kin, to United States civilians, and to ationals of countries other than the United States who are Japan and Japanese-held territory, exclusive of Java.— (may and Navy Register.

#### 1 1 1

#### **POW Parcels**

WASHINGTON, D. C., May 24-The American Red inoss has shipped six thousand Red Cross capture parcels in distribution to American prisoners of war in Dulags, or musit camps, in Italy and Germany, it was announced by Imerican Red Cross Headquarters today.

The shipment, now en route on the Swedish ship, Mandore, brings the total number of Red Cross capture parcels a far shipped to prisoners of war up to 26,000. A further impment of 24,000 capture parcels will leave within the ext thirty days.

These capture parcels, the gift of the American Red (ress, are issued through the International Red Cross committee to American prisoners of war as soon after they are captured as possible. They provide newly captured American prisoners with immediate personal essentials. Each parcel contains the following items: one pair pajamas, one pair bedroom slippers, one safety razor, three packages razor blades, one sweater, two pairs socks, one light undershirt, one pair light drawers, six cakes of toilet soap, two bars of laundry soap, one tin tooth powder, tooth brush, clothes brush, hair brush, shoe brush, one pocket comb and cover, one jar brushless saving cream, two bath towels, two face towels, one tin shoe polish, four handkerchiefs, one "housewife" (including needles, thread, buttons, safety pins, pins and darning cotton), two pairs shoe laces, one box cascara, one box vitamin tablets, one box band-aids, one pipe and pipe cleaners, three packages smoking tobacco, one carton cigarettes, and one carton of chewing gum.

Both in the transit and in the permanent camps, American prisoners are issued the regular weekly Red Cross food packages distributed to all American prisoners of war in Europe. Effort is made to keep a three months' reserve of these packages, paid for by the Army, Navy and other U. S. Government departments, in all camps.

#### 1 1 1

#### **CAC** Promotions

Brigadier Generals Lyman L. Lemnitzer and Walter L. Weible have been promoted to major general (temporary).

Promoted to brigadier general (temporary) was Colonel Clesen H. Tenney.



90mm AA guns firing at Camp Edwards.

Pvt. Harold Fialkoff

#### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

July-Aug



B-29 in flight.

#### Beach Tractor

The public saw the Army Engineers' newest combat vehicle, the "Beach Tractor," when the Army Service Forces "Weapons of War" exhibit opened in West Potomac Park, Washington, D. C., May 22.

The beach tractor, a huge crawler tractor, was seen alongside another example of Engineer ingenuity, the small two and one-half ton airborne bulldozer. During the show Engineer soldiers operated both vehicles, including a demonstration of the beach tractor, which weighs more than twenty-one tons, lifting the smaller vehicle.

The new beach tractor has a bulldozer blade, a selfmounted crane with a double action power-control unit and an armored cab for the protection of the driver. Once ashore, it can do the work of 500 men in aiding other equipment, including landing craft. The horizontal drawbar pulling power of the D-7 tractor, the size shown in the exhibit, is the equivalent of more than 500 men. The big tractor can lift and carry with its crane a deadweight load of seven tons, but its pushing and pulling power constitute its greatest usefulness.

#### Unsatisfactory Equipment Report

Headquarters officers in the Technical Services, responsible for the improvement of all equipment, say that officers in the field are not taking fullest advantage of the Unsatisfactory Equipment Report. They wonder how many of the men in position to observe the daily performance of matériel simply never heard of the form, and how many are just lax about using it. The form in question is W.D., A.G.O. Form 468, reference TM 38-250 and Circular No. 4, W.D., 1944.

The Unsatisfactory Equipment Report form provides a convenient and easy way to report on any unsatisfactory equipment to the Chief of the proper Technical Service. There is space for complete identification of the equipment, its length of service, description of the trouble, its probable cause, description of any remedial action taken and recommendations for eliminating the difficulty.

As stated in the instructions on the form it is to be used

for "reporting manufacturing, design or operational defects, and for use in recommending modifications of matériel." It is not used "for reporting failures, isolated matériel defects or malfunctions of matériel resulting from fair wear-and-tear or accidental damage."

Unsatisfactory Equipment Reports provide the mon important and reliable means of finding out the real worth and performance of Army equipment. They convey vital information from the field. Sometimes they lead to only minor changes, but these improvements in the aggregate are of enormous importance.

Army equipment is subjected to accelerated tests before it goes into service. But these tests cannot provide the information that may be derived from extended experience under field conditions.

"You have good equipment," say the men at headquarters to the men in the field. "But if we do not have your reports and recommendations, we cannot make the modfications and improvements that should be constantly in progress."

#### Steel Ammunition Containers

Army use of a new steel ammunition container, designed to afford packaged artillery rounds and powder charges increased protection from handling damages, has been announced by the War Department. It is estimated that the Ordnance Department, Army Service Forces, will require 125,000 tons of steel during the first three months of the container production program.

A previous container, made of fiber and metal, provided inadequate protection. A blow on the package could dent the cartridge case. If the package was dropped, the weight of the projectile often caused the case to bulge, or loosened the crimp.

Although the new container has not been standardized by the Ordnance Department, orders already have been placed for its production. Hot and cold rolled sheet and strip steel are required, with more than one-third the tonnage to be purchased in the form of steel tubing. The tub ing required by the Army represents almost the entire heavy welding tube steel capacity of the country.

#### Keep Bearings Wrapped

Bearings are still among "the chosen few," at the top of list of critical items used by the Army. Therefore, conent attention to maintenance practices in the use and andling of bearings is one of the important duties of Army grounel whose responsibilities involve operation and aintenance of mechanical equipment on which they are ged. And no less important than their proper use in service their handling before installation.

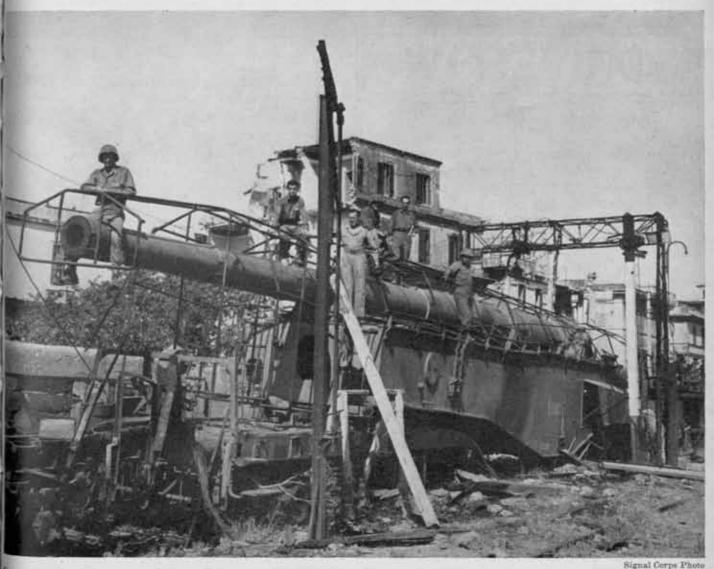
A common failing in this phase of operation is the tendacy to take bearings out of the wrappers before they are ady for installation, or to fail to wrap them when they are sing stored.

An unwrapped bearing is like a soldier without a fox ale. It hasn't got a chance against its mortal enemiesand, grit, rust and breakage. For it only takes a couple of rains of sand to score a bearing and turn it into a piece i scrap. A bearing stored in a bin without wrapping is abject to a constant shower of particles of sand and grit dring down from items thrown in on top of it. A bearing inced on the running board of a vehicle or on a dirty orkbench can pick up enough grit in one instant to ruin it in short order. Moisture from the hands will cause rusting as surely as if the bearing were dipped in a pail of water, when there is no protective wrapping.

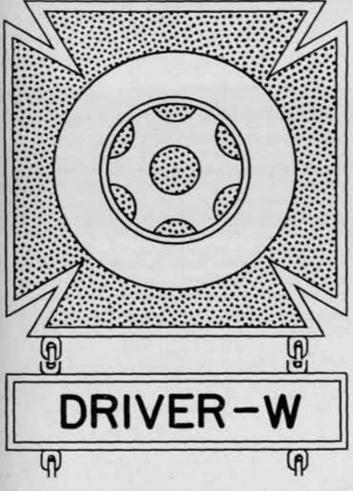
There are, of course, numerous other danger points in handling bearings which are equally vital. They must always be properly cleaned and lubricated, and in this regard it is essential that dry-cleaning solvents and lubricants be *clean*. Lubricant containers, therefore, should be kept covered as much as possible, to prevent dust and grit from settling and blowing into them. Hands, benches, rags, tools – everything that touches the bearing – must be kept *CLEAN*.

Lubrication Orders and instructions in technical manuals must be followed to the letter, so that bearings are installed and lubricated properly.

Bearings are scarce—they must be protected, And the wrapping is one of the most important forms of protection. A bearing that is unwrapped for any reason should be wrapped again before storing. A bearing should never be issued unwrapped. Anyone who receives an unwrapped bearing should wrap it before storing. Bearings must be kept wrapped *at all times*—right up until the time they are installed.



erman railway gun captured in the Civitavecchia area, Italy, after being immobilized by aerial bombardment. The caliber is listed as 280mm. The pipe arrangement is believed to be a frame for camouflage.



Unit commanders who want to encourage better first and second echelon maintenance should keep in mind the award for qualified motor vehicle drivers and mechanics authorized by War Department Circular 248, dated 28 July 1942.

The basic badge with appropriate bar may be given anyone regularly assigned as driver, assistant driver or automotive mechanic who can qualify under the requirements of the circular. The prospect of winning the award should serve as a real incentive to more faithful performance of organizational maintenance duties.

Over a half million of the badges have been awarded through Philadelphia Quartermaster Depot, but there are still many qualified drivers and mechanics eligible for the awards who have not had recognition.

The nomenclature and Federal Stock numbers of the badge and bars are as follows:

Badge, Qualification, Motor-Vehicle Driver, Mechanic, 71-B-197-50.

Driver-W, for wheeled vehicles, 71-B-1212.

Driver-T, for track or half-track vehicles, 71-B-1213.

Driver-M, for motorcycles, 71-B-1214.

Mechanic, for automotive or allied trade mechanic, 71-B-1229.

These awards may be requested through any local Quartermaster Officer.

#### 40mm Training Aid

Lieutenant Carl Bleiberg, Orientation Officer for the 135th AAA Group, has sent the JOURNAL a training as used in that unit. His letter follows:

"1. Inclosed is a simple training aid which may prove as helpful to some of your readers as it has to us in learning 40mm gun drill. It consists of 14 wooden counters marked CS, RS, 1, 2, 3, 4, G, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 on both sides, and paper cutouts to represent trucks, a 40mm gun and all the equipment of a fire unit. Used in conjunction with FM 4-160 it will enable a student to recreate on a table an entire fire unit and manipulate the pieces in any phase of gun drill with amazingly good results.

"2. Instead of learning gun drill from the manual be rote, we found that by using this device we could follow and learn the gun drill in a minimum of time and with greater understanding of the rhyme and reason of the sequence and order. Repetition being the keynote of learning drill, we estimated that one hour of drill with the model was the equivalent of 15 hours actual drill on the piece, because of the over-all observation and demand upon each student to know all the operations in sequence of all the crew members.

"3. Six sets of the training aid were made out of a dicarded bingo game and three salvaged manila folders. It was designed better to prepare a group of staff officers for an AAC reëxamination in gunnery, as approximately one quarter of the questions were on gun drill and all of us had been away from active duty in the battery for six or monmonths.

"4. Some indication of the value of this training aid may be gained by a comparison of the grades received before and after the use of the training aid:

After
86
98
72
96
98
95

"5. It is suggested that Platoon Commanders might had this device helpful for rainy-day drill, preliminary instruction by cadremen in small groups, or bringing replacements up to general level of excellence."

#### . . .

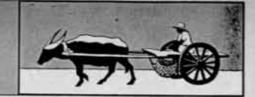
#### First Over Saipan

SAIPAN ISLAND, MARIANAS—(Delayed)—(AP)-The American antiaircraft battery that shot down the firs Japanese planes over Saipan waited more than two years for a crack at the enemy.

The unit headed by Captain George E. Champion, wa activated in April, 1941, at Camp Davis, N. C. It wasn' until last night that the Japs gave these gunners their first chance for action.

The AA crew blasted two Jap planes out of the air in ten minutes.





BRIGADIER GENERAL GEORGE F. MOORE, U. S. Army, Commanding Philippine Coast Artillery Command

Corregidor

By Lieutenant Burton R. Brown

Change of command designation, tragedies, near tragedies, celebrations, and distinguished visitors have been as much a part of Corregidor during August and September as the rain. Orders from Headquarters, United States Forces in the Far East, have created the with B gadier Philippine Coast Artillery Comm General George F. Moore as Con ndin The Harbor Defenses of Manila an part of this command and Fort M Is quarters.

The Harbor Boat of trips from Fort Mill the past quarter of a morning of A to Fort Mills she

rolled over on a few minuto Wint in fifty work on +L of all except time of ac Hultquist, F. W. P. when they v down they S maged boat. For two kept afloat before the By slow stage

while, the astance our own harbor boais wa missing boat. The survivors y beach by a destroyer on the ni and a small boat was sent as have now completely recovered and have rejoined the busy round of work at Corregidor.

for them. A survi brs

SHALL'K

A month after this near-tragedy part of the post engaged in a celebration when Colonel P. D. Bunker's regiment celebrated its twenty-third anniversary. It was especially gratifying to Colonel Bunker since this is the third time he has commanded this regiment and is justly proud of it. Lieutenant Colonel Valentine P. Foster, who was with this organization at its inception and served with it all during World War I in France reviewed the history of the regiment from his own personal experiences with it. General Moore, who in one of his previous tours at Corregidor, had also served in

the regiment, complimented the regiment on its past and present achievement. On this same occasion the newly authorized regimental band made its first public appearance.

On September 3d, Lieutenant General Douglas Machur, Co manding General of the United States r Fast, accorpanied by Brigadier Genthe and, his Chief of Staff, made For Mill armament, inorthur having at a of the Philippine legidor, Bat much upon his de-

rity but aligently apnd little the vast ng

een acears, an apor instrucrs' In-

e by Datteries

aux and Lieuten-

slackening of the

MACARTHUR

completely outdoors ms and beach defense sently all over the craft ine gun, and eing condered by all regi-

arly to comment on the record of well of the preperedness of Corregidor for any bu. observation of the first firings tuality in these lines. General Moore, just completing a quarterly inspection of all phases of the training and installations in the Harbor Defenses, noticed a vast improvement in all cases over that displayed in his last inspection.

Frequent "conditioning marches" under full pack are made by all units. During these marches the organizations engage in gas defense and extended order problems. The improved physical condition of the personnel is very noticeable. Meanwhile several officers and noncommissioned officers are detailed for a short time with the Philippine Army to assist in their training. During this same rainy season, Mine Command of Lieutenant Colonel Kohn's regiment has worked day and night, in



BRIGADIER GENERAL BRYAN L. MILBURN, Commandant By Captain Herbert B. Warburton

Five hundred and fifteen cadets from the United States Military Academy arrived 19 June 1944 at the Antiaircraft Artillery School to take an intensive five-day course in all phases of antiaircraft artillery. Headed by Colonel N. I. Fooks, Inf., and a staff of nine officers from West Point, the cadets participated in a program that covered all phases of AA, ranging from automatic weapons through searchlights and detector training.

Brigadier General Bryan L. Milburn, Commandant of the AAA School, welcomed the cadets and told them of the increasing importance of antiaircraft artillery as a combat weapon. He explained that AA is not confined alone to aerial targets but is being used more and more against ground installations, tanks, and other AA weapons. Colonel Dean S. Ellerthorpe, Director of Instruction at the School, supervised the training program, and Major L. A. Simon acted as Liaison Officer.

An interested observer of the West Pointers' training program was Brigadier General C. H. Schabacker, G-3 of the AA Command, Richmond, Va.

A highlight of the cadets' stay here was a demonstration of all AA weapons, during which a gun crew of the 561st AAA AW Battalion set a new post record for speed in emplacing their 40mm gun. The total time for emplacement, orientation, and falling to the rear of the piece was three minutes, forty-five seconds.

The Antiaircraft Artillery School is saving nearly a quarter of a million dollars monthly in ammunition by using the "Polaroid Trainer" for training troops in high angle fire. It is a training device which shoots electrical impulses in the form of a moving dot of light, instead of bullets, thus eliminating the use of caliber .50 machine-gun ammunition, to teach the theory of lateral leads at moving targets. The Polaroid Trainer, the only one of its type in the Army, was built at a cost of over \$100,000 but has already saved a total of 7,300,000 rounds of live ammunition since being installed. Each man fires a total of 1,500 rounds at the target which flies across a screen at a speed of from 150 to 300 miles an hour. More than 5,000 men have used this novel training device, and Private First Class James Adesso, a machine gunner from New Bedford, Mass., is credited with the highest score thus far, by getting a total of 289 "hits" out of 1,500 rounds.

The Legion of Merit was awarded 26 June to Capt. Fairfax E. Watkins, who became the first officer from the Antiaircraft Artillery School to receive the award. Captain Watkins, in receiving the award from General Milburn, was cited for "exceptionally meritorious conduct in performance of outstanding duty. While assigned to a barrage balloon unit at Fort Randolph, Canal Zone, Captain Watkins performed the hazardous task of manufacturing hydrogen gas, showing initiative and resourcefulness in keeper a worn-out hydrogen gas generator, used only for training purposes, in operation for more than eight months. Captan Watkins is a graduate of V.P.I., where he obtained in master's degree in mechanical engineering.

More than 150 antiaircraft artillerymen from the AA School marked the commemoration of Infantry Day, 1 June, by volunteering for service with the famous "Querr of Battles" following a War Department order authorizing such transfers. The men have already been shipped to In fantry training units in the grades they held in Antiaircraft

In accordance with the War Department directive of the Utilization of Manpower, the Antiaircraft Artiller School has reduced the enlisted personnel to a minimum necessary for the operation of the School. Practically even general service enlisted man who was a member of th School overhead on 1 January 1944 has now been trans ferred to a unit subsequently destined for overseas duty Some have been transferred to other branches. The school overhead now consists principally of enlisted men returned from overseas duty and others whose physical limitations of ages temporarily or permanently disqualify them for over seas duty. In many departments, members of the Women Army Corps and civilian employes have replaced soldier qualified for general service.

Forty-three officers from antiaircraft artillery command throughout the nation attended a conference from 26 Jun to 29 June at the Antiaircraft Artillery School on the lates methods of establishing and operating Antiaircraft Opertions Rooms (AAAOR), and the AAAIS conducted under the immediate supervision of Major Walter H. Murray an Major Francis X. Bradley.

Representative officers of the various antiaircraft artiller, commands held a ten-day conference at the AAA School a cently for the purpose of studying the latest prescribe methods and procedures pertaining to employment of Ann aircraft Artillery guns as reinforcing Field Artillery. The officers spent the final two days of the conference period at Fort Bragg, North Carolina, where they witnessed an conducted firings of AAA guns at ground targets.



General McNair tries out the Polaroid Trainer.



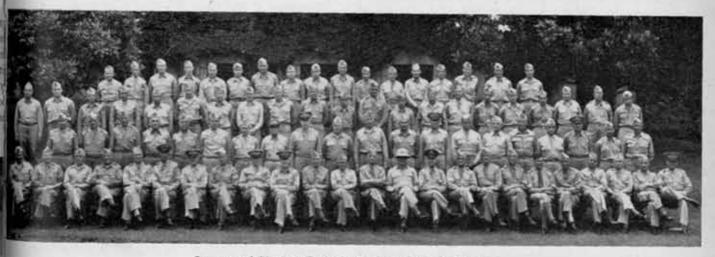
### The Coast Artillery School

BRIGADIER GENERAL L. B. WEEKS, Commandant

The most important recent event at the Coast Artillery chool was the Sector and Harbor Defense Commanders' inference held during the week of 26 June to 1 July 44. The Conference, held under the supervision of Army and Forces, was scheduled in accordance with a direce issued by the War Department. Three Major Generals, Brigadier Generals, thirty-one Colonels, and forty-seven her field and battery officers attended the Conference.

Each Sector was represented by its Commanding Officer his representative. There were Staff Officers present on each Department and Defense Command. Each Har-Defense Commander and his Executive or S-3 attended Conference. Harbor Defense Mine Group Comunders came from each Harbor Defense where there was Mine Group Command. Officers from the War Departent; Army Ground Forces Headquarters; Replacement ed School Command Headquarters; Signal Corps Headquarters and Ordnance Department Army Service Forces; the Ordnance School at Aberdeen, Maryland; Signal Corps School at Camp Murphy, Florida; and Antiaircraft Artillery School at Camp Davis, North Carolina, also attended the meetings.

After an introductory welcome to the School by the Commandant, Brigadier General Lawrence B. Weeks, welcoming remarks by Brigadier General Rollin G. Tilton, Commanding General of Fort Monroe, Colonel Delmar S. Lenzner, Commanding Officer of the Submarine Mine Depot at Fort Monroe, Colonel Leon C. Dennis, President of the Coast Artillery Board, Fort Monroe, and a lecture on "School Organization and Courses," by the Assistant Commandant, Colonel Ira B. Hill, the Conference moved on to a consideration of Special Equipment and Special Equipment Courses under the supervision of Lieutenant Colonel Roger A. MacArthur, Senior Instructor of Special Equipment Section, Department of Enlisted Specialists, and Lieutenant Colonel Richard S. Spangler, Director of the Department of Artillery. The day closed with an inspection of the Coast Artillery Board building arranged by Colonel Leon C. Dennis, President of the Board. The second day of the Conference began with a discussion of new developments on the agenda of the Coast Artillery Board. The speaker was Colonel Donald H. Smith, Executive Officer of the Board. The rest of the day was devoted to problems of fire control, and a lecture on "Coast Artillery Training Publications," by Colonel D. C. Tredennick, Requirements Section, Army Ground Forces. The Department of Training Publications of the School gave a conference on the use of visual aids.



### Sector and Harbor Defense Commanders' Conference.

#### ROW ONE-LEFT TO RIGHT

# Kow ONE-LEFT TO RIGHT Col. Phillip F. Biehl, 2. Col. L. A. Whittaker, 3. Col. Charles Thomas-le, 4. Col. William F. LaFrenz, 5. Col. Ira B. Hill, 6. Col. Ralph E. 7. Col. Lloyd W. Goeppert, 8. Col. Abram V. Rinearson, Jr., 9. Col. 8. Walker, 10. Col. Delmar S. Lenzner, 11. Col. Robert E. Phillips, Brig. Gen. J. H. Cunningham, 13. Maj. Gen. Fulton Q. C. Gardner, Brig. Gen. Rollin L. Tilton, 15. Brig. Gen. L. B. Weeks, 16. Maj. Cortlandt Parker, 17. Brig. Gen. Phillip S. Gage, 18. Brig. Gen. Mes D. Y. Ostrom, 19. Col. C. T. Batten, Canadian Army, 20. Col. W. Hicks, 21. Col. Donald B. Greenwood, 22. Col. Christopher D. Peirce, 23. Col. Carl S. Doney, 24. Col. F. E. Edgecomb.

#### ROW TWO-LEFT TO RIGHT

Col. Norton B. Wilson, 2. Col. Raymond Watt, 3. Col. John Harry, John E. Fonvielle, 5. Col. P. H. Ottosen, 6. Col. Albert G. Frank- John E. Ponvielle, J. Col. P. H. Ottosen, o. Col. Albert G. Frank-Ur., 7. Col. W. C. Rutter, 8. Col. Franklin Kemble, 9. Col. H. S. Stoor, 10. Col. D. C. Tredennick, 11. Col. John L. Farley, 12. Col. ald H. Smith, 13. Col. Herbert C. Reuter, 14. Col. Paul Elias, 15. Ernest R. Barrows, 16. Col. William H. Sweet, 17. Col. James C. 3. 18. Col. I. H. Ritchie, 19. Col. William L. Bayer, 20. Lt. Col. Williams F. Ballouck, 18. Col. L. Col. Wilmans K. Ballough.

#### ROW THREE-LEFT TO RIGHT

1. Maj. Paul A. Dent, 2. Maj. Donald E. Twyon, 3. Major Homer B. Eller, 4. Maj. Malcolm J. Chase, 5. Maj. Harold L. Freshwater, 6. Lt. Col. Robert A. Claffee, 7. Lt. Col. Samuel S. Neill, 8. Lt. Col. Lawrence J. Morgan, 9. Lt. Col. Ward C. Schweizer, 10. Lt. Col. Burton Hartley, 11. Lt. Col. Alfred F. August, 12. Lt. Col. William B. Johnson, Jr., 13. Lt. Col. A. A. Koscielniak, 14. Lt. Col. Harry Hewitt, 15. Lt. Col. Thomas C. Huguley, 16. Lt. Col. Francis A. Liwski, 17. Maj. Frank F. Waters, 18. Maj. Januar B. Bove, Jr., 19. Maj. M. H. Nelson, 20 Maj. Melville B. Duffy, 21. Maj. Leroy Land.

#### ROW FOUR-LEFT TO RIGHT

1. Capt. Eddie S. Aucoin, 2. Capt. Henry J. Hawkinson, 3. Capt. George W. Packowski, 4. Capt. Theodore L. Morrissette, 5. Capt. Donald V. Young, 6. Capt. John F. Bradshaw, 7. Capt. Lynn Neeley, 8. Maj. F. N. Seitz, 9. Maj. William A. Hinternhoff, 10. Maj. James A. Jones, 11. Maj. George S. Orlemann, 12. Capt. Alfred A. Gugino, 13. 1st Lt. Lloyd E. Keck, 14. 2nd Lt. Allen W. McGovern, 15. 1st Lt. Ralph Mielke, 16. 2nd

Lt. Charles W. Kelly, 17, 2nd Lt. Paul C. Schaefer.

Highlights of Thursday's meetings (29 June) were a discussion of developments in new-type mines, by Colonel Delmar S. Lenzner, Ord., Commanding Officer of the Submarine Mine Depot, Fort Monroe, followed by an inspection of the Depot itself. The Department of Submarine Mining of the School presented the operation of submarine mine equipment with demonstrations. In the afternoon lectures were given at Murray Hall on land firing problems, current target practice regulations, "and current tactical organization in Harbor Defenses. The next day, Lt. Col. Henry G. Fowler, Director of the Department of Tactics, led a conference on "Seacoast Artillery in Amphibious Operations." Lt. Col. Harold A. Maxfield, Assistant Director of the Department of Enlisted Specialists, discussed the operation and maintenance of Diesel power plants and Major M. J. Orbeck, of the Department of Tactics, gave a lecture on "War Game Boards." The day ended with a general discussion under the leadership of the Commandant, Brigadier General Lawrence B. Weeks. On the last day of the Conference a voluntary trip to Fort Story was scheduled which was enjoyed by a large number of the officers present.

The Department of Enlisted Specialists is now instructing some hundreds of students, the majority of whom are in the Enlisted Special Equipment Course. The first class in the Diesel Course for enlisted men graduated on 19 June 1944. These graduates are trained as key men for the operation and care of Diesel engine power plants of the Harbor Defenses, or Diesel engines in mine boats and mine installations, according to the requests of the organization commanders who sent the men to the School. In the Diesel Course training is given in basic electricity, the operation of electric generators, motors, voltage regulators and switchboards, as well as instruction in the operation of the Diesel engines themselves and the adjustment of their governors. New equipment is being installed in the form of two new modern Diesel engine driven electrical generators, 175 KVA capacity each, with all the necessary auxiliary equipment such as pumps, compressors, evaporative coolers, and a complete switchboard. The first class in Enlisted Radio Repairman's Courses started on Tuesday, 4 July 1944. The course will include circuit analysis, testing, receiver and transmitter alignment and adjustment, trouble shooting,

preventative maintenance, circuit testing and circuit isclition. Specially selected students who have just graduate from the twelve week Enlisted Communication Course and picked men from the Harbor Defenses take this course, the duration of which is six weeks.

The Department of Artillery has added actual firm problems to its course on land firing. The shooting is don on the impact range at Fort Eustis, Virginia. The purpos of this course is to acquaint students with the difficulties of observing and adjusting fire on land targets and the problems that arise in carrying out this mission.

The Department of Tactics has continuously revised th tactical subjects in the Officers' Advanced Course in orde to keep abreast of the changing situation. In the seacoast artillery portion of the course, revisions have been made h include the latest doctrine in motor torpedo boat defense and in the organization of the harbor defenses. Much mon time is now devoted to the tactics of small infantry units an to the tactics of seacoast artillery employed on dual nava and land missions. In the latter course, fire direction an tactical control in the attack of land targets is studied from the standpoint of seacoast artillery operating either alone or in coordination with Field Artillery. Instruction in man and aerial photograph reading has also been increased m meet the pressing need for this type of training. Whenever possible instruction in the various subjects is coordinated in a continuing situation with the final phase presented in a field exercise which emphasizes the principles and give the students practical experience in applying those prin ciples.

Activities of the Field Training and Replacement De partment continue at nearly maximum capacity. The Field Training Section has several groups in their final phases of training and they have been given an opportunity to use their physical condition by twenty-five mile hikes and biv ouacs under rigid field conditions. The Replacement Section continues to present refresher courses in the various phases of Gunnery and Artillery. A recent addition to the subjects presented is a condensed course in Field Artillery methods and procedure. Every effort is being made to take advantage of the time available to officers awaiting re assignment by keeping them busy and gainfully employed in improving their professional knowledge.



After entering subscriptions for other magazines through your JOURNAL make your renewals through the same channel. You will receive expiration notices direct from the publishers in many instances, but if you renew direct you fail to get the benefit of discounts, and so does your JOURNAL.



BEIGADIER GENERAL H. C. ALLEN, Commanding By Major Prime F. Osborn

Imps at this Training Center are taking the hot summeather in their stride due to the successful efforts of \$4 section to provide a pleasant, commodious place which to swim. Although the camp is touched on two the waters of the Gulf of Mexico, swimming has often a questionable pleasure because of the shallow water in the summer months, the hosts of jelly fish. Dredging been completed, and depths of from ten to fifteen feet anded for swimmers using the end of the Camp Hulen Posts have been driven into the sandy bottom about the end to take the wire which will be strung to keep out eally fish. Some wire has already been placed and it is used that the enclosure, measuring approximately refeet by one hundred feet will be completed in July. no contributing to the convenience of the troops in ring will be the opening of the Port Lavaca causeway. causeway, which was destroyed by storm in the fall of I has been rebuilt and is scheduled to be open to traffic law Crossing Lavaca Bay the reconstructed causeway save troops traveling to Indianola for firing about mention miles and some three and one-half hours of tious training time. For almost two years units have alled 110 miles to the Lavaca Bay range; the distance the new two-mile causeway is 35 miles.

Ino variations in the use of standard training aids are thy of mention this month. The OQ2A, an "old reat the range, has been wooed away from its custommunts to assist in AAAIS training. Catapult and transar are set up beside the "Operations Room," which is at sunter of an area defense. The flight of the OQ2A is and by the officer in charge of the "Ops" room and its al tourse checked against the plots sent in by the obon These AAAIS observers are set out at distances ing from 400-600 yds from the operations board. With OPs at such distances from the operations board the EA is a much more realistic target than a full size air-When towing missions are available and good ther prevailing, the training center S-3 is not reluctant clease the OQ2A for AAAIS training. A new angle has tried with the anti-paratrooper targets which are fured for target practice. Flown over a unit on tactical the by tow target squadron planes the realistic air ers drift down and become "casualties" or "prisoners."

Attached to each parachute is an envelope containing a message of intelligence value. The troop thus receive, in addition to sighting practice, training in the collection and dissemination of information.

The range and records sections have two training aids for consideration. The first is the "Critique Board" which has been used for some time with great success by the training. center. These boards measure approximately 4' x 4' with one side prepared for director control courses and the other for forward area and speed ring sights. On the side made up for director courses is plotted the range set by the range setter and the actual slant range as obtained from the records section. Plots are worked out on a time-interval basis to insure accuracy. Sensings from flank and gun spotters are also recorded to correspond with each shot fired. The sensings of the flank spotters-hit, over, or short-should check with the graphic portraval of the course as computed by the record section with the ranges set in the director. Wherever possible, AAAIS observers are used in these flank spotting positions. Two men at the gun-an observer and a recorder -call out high-low (or left-right) and line. These sensings also are checked against those of the flank spotters and the records sections results. The reverse side of each board diagrams forward area, speed ring, and Mark IX sights. Again plots are received from flank spotters who observe ahead-astern-line. The spotter at the gun notes left-right or high-low. The actual leads are plotted on the diagram and the correct curve computed from Rm and Sg, compared with it. The gun spotter and flank observers serve to check the course and confirm or disprove the probable hits.

A more recent development is the check sight designed to be used on the 40mm during actual firing with forward area or speed ring sights. Mounted on the sight bar, it is of rigid, all-metal construction. Two bolts of the sight bar support bracket and a U-bolt beneath the sight bar hold the check sight in position. The rear sight is adjustable, thus simplifying orientation in azimuth and elevation. The rings are set for target speeds of 100, 150, and 200 mph. During practice tracking a crew member or officer operates the check sight. When firing is in progress a member of the records section takes over. The sight provides one more check on where the gunner carried the target, and is a valuable addition to the data offered at the critique.



Critique Board.

Signal Corps Photo

### Southeastern Sector

### MAJOR GENERAL DURWARD S. WILSON, U.S.A., Commanding

The Harbor Defenses of Key West, which includes the Temporary Harbor Defenses of Tampa, Miami and Fort Lauderdale, under the command of Colonel Ralph E. Hill, have conducted several interesting exercises and demonstrations to emphasize normal training methods.

The most interesting of these demonstrations was a maneuver conducted at West Martello Tower, Fla., where half the personnel of a 90mm battery was given the defense mission and the other half of the personnel, the attack mission. The groups were known as the "defenders" and the "attackers."

It was gratifying to observe how these groups took into consideration all points of tactics, and the excellent timing of their operations. The "attackers," in order to quiet the fire (blank cartridges) of the "defenders," made full use of smoke. This enabled them to get into position for the final assault.

The cleverest trick of the whole maneuver was performed by two soldiers of the "attackers" who were theoretically armed with grenades. They covered themselves with old orange crates, to give the impression of floating trash, entered the water and approached the "defenders" from the rear, making it possible for the "attackers" to take the defended strong point.

Upon completion of a course of instruction on "Booby Traps and How to Make Them Safe," which was given to all the personnel at the Harbor Defenses of Key West, all personnel were required to go through "Hitler's Rest House," an old HECP that had been booby trapped both inside and out. The object of the exercise was to make the place safe, by the removal of the Booby Traps

Upon conclusion of the exercise, it was concluded that the troops were alert and had received very good instruction in the subject.

During the months of May and June, two special 90mm practices were conducted. The first practice, using inert ammunition, completely destroyed the high speed target. The practice continued as the target remained partially visible.

The batteries of the Harbor Defenses of Chesapeake Bay, under the command of Brigadier General Rollin L. Tilton, have fired nine practices on both sea- and airborne targets, during the months of May and June, with very satisfactory results.

An interesting phase in the training program was centered on .50 cal. machine gun firing on target planes. The .50 cal. guns were mounted on 40mm mounts and fired as subcaliber. Antiaircraft mounts were also used in this type of practice and both proved very satisfactory.

Workmen at Fort Monroe have removed a number of temporary wooden barracks near the Officers Candidate School, and the area is being cleaned up and restored to its prewar appearance.

The Fort Monroe Baseball Team, back from playing series of road games, made its first home stand on the new completed diamond on the parade ground, with Brigada General Lawrence B. Weeks, of the Coast Artillery Scho throwing out the first ball.

At the Harbor Defenses of Beaufort Inlet, North Carl lina, one of the casemates of old Fort Macon has bee renovated and made into a chapel. The chapel is ver attractive and adds much to the religious services, former conducted in the post recreation hall.

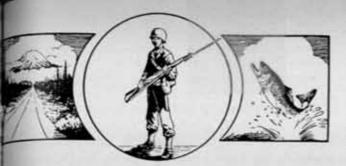
Training for the past two months has emphasized organ izing gun crews and training on new guns, using ner methods of range finding and fire control.

At the Harbor Defenses of New York, under the can mand of Brigadier General Charles D. Y. Ostrom, in an e fort to promote training of Coast Artillery Submarine Min Personnel in their tactical mission, one mine battery has do vised an ingenious electrical method of presenting th operation of a mine project. By utilizing miniature models a typical submarine mine project has been constructed, s that a clear picture, showing the relationship of shore in stallations to the mine field has resulted. The outstandin feature of this model is the ability to show the men, b visual demonstration, just how the mine field reacts to th presence of a ship as it passes over the field. As the shi passes over the mine field, a buzzer is sounded in the miniture casemate.

Besides this training device, the battery has devised se eral others, all of which are housed in the battery scho house, which has become an attractive training center is mine personnel. Other training aids range from rifle mark manship, using the principles of the photoelectric cell, the demonstration of a mine firing circuit. In the latter, th sequence of operations involved in firing a mine is demon strated by employing colored diagrams cased in glass. If pressing a series of buttons, parts of the circuit light m in the correct sequence.



Chapel at Fort Macon.



### Northwestern Sector

Sector Commander for Harbor Defense Matters

With favorable summer weather, the Harbor Defenses the Northwestern Sector, Western Defense Command, centering into a concentrated target practice season.

At an impressive military ceremony. Mrs. Edna Hess, erdeen, Washington, received the Silver Star award on ursday afternoon, 11 May 1944, at Fort Stevens, Ore-It was presented by Colonel C. S. Doney, Command-Officer of the Harbor Defenses of the Columbia. Mrs. as received the award for her husband, Sergeant Mike ss, who was killed in action on 19 October 1943. Serat Hess and his company were advancing at an unanunced point in the face of heavy tank and machine-gun The advance guard was cut off by a by-passed machinein nest and Sergeant Hess left his place of cover and mled 200 yards under machine-gun fire to locate the chine-gun nest and liquidate it with a hand grenade. A cide review was given immediately following the ceremy, in which Colonel Doney pinned the Silver Star dil on Mrs. Hess.

During July there is planned a battle practice in the ubor Defenses of Puget Sound to be conducted by two mm AMTB batteries. This practice, the first of this we to be conducted in these harbor defenses, is to be in junction with a twenty-four hour exercise.

Major General Pearkes, General Officer Commanding, the Command, Canada, visited the Harbor Defenses Paget Sound on the 12th and 13th June. Included in visit was a tour of the Harbor Defense installations, a firm target practice, and firing at an airplane target. Visit also included an inspection of Naval installations uning the Harbor Defenses of Paget Sound.

real full-blooded native from "America's Last Frontier" "wate Dan Nassuk, 31, who is the first Eskimo soldier erve at Fort Stevens. Private Nassuk is a native of uk, Alaska, which is approximately 150 miles northeast Nome, Alaska. Koyuk is a village of only 100 inhabitants seven men were taken from this village into the Army. In being interviewed, Private Nassuk stated that he, other natives of his village in the frozen waste of hern Alaska, are very fond of ice cream and eat it n. Private Nassuk speaks several dialects of the Eskimo are. He is on duty with the Ordnance Department. Sak stated that he frequently traveled by dog team Koyuk to Nome to trade for supplies and that this free of more than 150 miles required from four to five which meant sleeping out along the snow drifted trails en route. Private Nassuk said his father just has one name and that is "Nassuk." He said that missionaries often gave the Eskimo children their first names, which accounts for the American sounding first names.

With an impressive ceremony, Brigadier General Cunningham presented a "Minute Man T Flag" to the civilian employees in the Harbor Defenses of Puget Sound on 20 June 1944, as a reward to civilian employees, 90% of whom have subscribed at least 10% of their pay in war bonds.

5 5 5

The sign in the picture is erected at the entrance to a battery in the Harbor Defenses of the Columbia.

Although a veteran of two World Wars, this battery has never fired a round in combat action. It has, however, the distinction of being the only battery in the continental limits of the United States to have been fired on by a hostile power since the Civil War.

At 2330, 21 June 1942, a hostile vessel, presumably a Jap submarine, opened fire on Fort Stevens. The first salvo landed approximately seventy-five yards from the battery. It is needless to state that the enemy "alert" system was most effective and the battery was "in order" in record time. Succeeding enemy salvos falling in front of and to the flank of the battery sent shell fragments whistling through the trees of the bivouac area and over the emplacement. However, no casualties resulted.

A total of nine rounds were fired at the battery and several additional rounds were fired at other installations to the south. Flash ranging during the shelling fixed the hostile vessel approximately 1500 yards beyond the battery's range to the intense disappointment of all concerned. The knowledge of the range is indicative of the thorough preparation made by the Jap intelligence service. Shell fragments picked up the following morning showed that the hostile guns were 5½" caliber. It was interesting to note that the fragments had German manufacturers' names imprinted with Jap hieroglyphics die-stamped over them.





### BRIGADIER GENERAL CORTLANDT VAN R. SCHUYLER, Commanding AAATC

By Captain Roger B. Doulens

The steady cadence of intensive training activity at the Antiaircraft Artillery Training Center at Camp Davis spontaneously picked up a new fighting rhythm as the tremendous news of D-Day was flashed on June 6.

Brigadier General Schuyler, commanding general of the AAATC, would brook not a moment's interruption of training tasks on D-Day, although the camp public address system several times an hour broadcast the progress of the great Allied Armies as they tore at the beachheads of the Normandy coast. However, General Schuyler ordered a "Retreat" ceremony in commemoration of the historic occasion and all antiaircraft artillery battalions, excluding those out on bivouac or special training exercises, took part.

After the regulation "Retreat" formalities, General Schuyler addressed the assembled troops, calling upon them

to "redouble your efforts to perfect your training and to a dedicate yourself to the task of serving your Country is any assignment given you, in order that this Nation ma the sooner achieve a victorious peace."

General Schuyler paid glowing tribute to the invasion armies and spoke of the probable disappointment that troop of the AAATC might feel at not having been chosen to play a more active part in the tremendous undertaking However, he said it had fallen to the lot of those present to remain in the United States preparing for the time when they too would be called to enter the actual fray.

After General Schuyler had concluded his brief addres to the assembled troops, Colonel D. D. Martin, Inspector of Plans and Training of the AAATC, read the epic order of the day which General Eisenhower had earlier publishes to the Allied legions about to cross the English channel is the great invasion. Chaplain Silas A. Meckel, of the 7871 AAA Battalion, then offered a solemn prayer for the succes and well-being of the invasion troops while the battalion stood at parade rest, with bowed heads. Then the troop passed in review before General Schuyler, his staff an guests.

In the period preceding D-Day, the Army authorized the revelation to the public of the development of the 12 millimeter antiaircraft guns, which have dubbed the "stratosphere guns." At this Antiaircraft Artillery Training



BLIP II, a halftrack named in honor of BLIP I, mentioned by Ernie Pyle in a recent column, prepares to fire a 4th of July s

enter considerable work had been carried out in connecm with the development of the huge antiaircraft artillery exe. One of the very few units especially trained in the s of the 120-millimeter guns received all of its schooling

44

The 120mm, as most readers will already be aware, comes the heaviest armament of the Antiaircraft Artilrr. It encompasses a vertical range approximately 20,000 higher than that of the redoubtable 90 millimeter gun, eviously the "top gun" of the AA and which has regisred such success, both as a weapon combating enemy lines and as an antitank weapon of signal and more or less expected accomplishment.

As Colonel Rapp aptly put it, the men of the 517th AA malion learned how to handle their big new gun "the md way." The battalion's personnel in the main was cled from 90mm and automatic weapons units of the maircraft Artillery and from 155mm units. Training ofars speak glowingly of the morale of the 517th, no small m of which is their intense pride in their big weapon.

During a recent visit to this post of Lieutenant General sley J. McNair, commanding general of the Army mund Forces, the 517th demonstrated its prowess with 120 and the Army Ground Forces chieftain declared he wery much pleased with the exhibition. After the War martment had allowed publicity and pictures regarding 120mm piece to be released to the public, a large group newsreel cameramen, representing all the major newsal agencies, visited Camp Davis and filmed the batteries the 517th operating their gun. The spectacular filmings as obtained have been shown all over the nation. Among training phases which have been developed here in months has been that of the Provisional Training Battalion. This unit has as its mission the training of teams in various special activities which correlate with Antiaircraft Artillery. Generally, the personnel of the Provisional Training Battalion is drawn from other branches of the Army. The groups are given a four-week course of training and familiarization with the work, mission, etc., of the Antiaircraft Artillery. This consists mainly of advanced basic, preparatory to overseas shipment; antiaircraft identification; the organization and aim of AA; guns and other matériel of the AA.

After this training is completed, the teams are organized and later they are assigned to regular Antiaircraft Artillery units.

Antiaircraft Artillery Training Center troops have been taking an active part in the Fifth War Loan Drive. Opening the drive early in June a large group of troops from the AAATC paraded in nearby Wilmington, N. C. Among AA matériel exhibited in the parade was the 120mm gun, with a large group of personnel of the 517th AA Battalion taking part. Numerous other items of AA matériel and personnel were in the line of march and drew an exceptionally favorable reaction from large crowds of watchers lining the sidewalks of Wilmingtons thoroughfares. The bond sales immediately afterward were quite successful. Camp Davis is the largest military installation in the vicinity of Wilmington and the town has gradually become antiaircraft artillery conscious. The mayor of the town, Mr. Bruce Cameron, has two sons in the Antiaircraft Artillery, both overseas and both officers.

### Army Air Forces Tactical Center

W

all b

AID.

### By Major Ray Kaplan

### ANTIAIRCRAFT AT AAFTAC

With the advent in 1939 of mass air power, a true realion of the importance of air defense was brought home the minds of military men all over the world. The air the which took place over Britain in 1940 again brought the need for a unified air defense system. Americans, that time were not as yet engaged in the war, realized in order to keep up with existing trends it would be essary to devise a means of air defense to meet this at. As we know it today, the Air Defense team is comed of Fighter Aviation, Antiaircraft Artillery, and the traft Warning Service. The importance to Antiaircraft llery officers of a thorough knowledge of coördinated efense came about when it was seen that, in order to an efficient air defense, a system of close coördination be main tained. To meet the problem as it arose, the Fighter Command School was activated at Orlando, Florida, in August, 1942. In this Fighter Command School, an Antiaircraft Artillery Division was set up for the purpose of orienting Antiaircraft Artillery officers in the problems of coordinated air defense. Since the Fighter-Searchlight Team had been devised as a means of utilizing the potent day fighter for defense against air attack at night, the Antiaircraft Artillery Division was charged with the training in fighter-searchlight tactics and technique of key personnel from searchlight units then within the continental limits of the United States.

Colonel Arthur B. Nicholson, CAC, who was largely responsible for the fighter-searchlight development, became Director of the AAA Division, and set up a staff to present a course of instruction for the dissemination of air defense doctrine to AAA staff officers, and fighter-searchlight tactics and technique to key personnel from the searchlight units.

Later in the year, Colonel M. K. Deichelmann joined the AAA Division staff and became head of the AAA and Airdrome Defense section of the Division. Colonel Nicholson remained Division Director and also Chief of the Fighter-Searchlight section. As time went on, and additional requirements for increased class capacities developed, the instruction staff of the Antiaircraft Artillery Division was expanded from time to time. The Fighter Command School was reorganized in December, 1942, and became the nucleus of the present Army Air Forces School of Applied Tactics.

The Antiaircraft Artillery Division then became a part of the Air Defense Department of AAFSAT. By this time, a training program had been developed whereby classes of 45 to 50 AAA staff officers were attending ten-day courses on AAA staff matters regarding employment of AAA with Air Forces, and classes of 80 to 150 students were being conducted in fighter-searchlight tactics and technique. In view of the fact that the Army Air Forces School of Applied Tactics had been organized to react rapidly to current tactical and technical developments of the war, it is only natural that the fighter-searchlight team gained impetus from the time of the inception of that course until the present date, because of the favorable results fighter-searchlight tactics produced in the combat theaters. As a result, it was decided to give final fighter-searchlight training to complete AAA Searchlight Battalions, under the Fighter-Searchlight section of the AAA Division, and this began in early 1943. Thereafter, when AAFSAT was reorganized, and the Army Air Forces Tactical Center was instituted, the AAA Division of the Air Defense Department was divided into two separate organizations. Colonel Arthur B. Nicholson became commanding officer of the AAA Demonstration and Training Unit, organized directly under AAFTAC to act as an AAA troop command headquarters and to conduct fighter-searchlight training of AAA Searchlight Battalions. Colonel M. K. Deichelmann became head of the Antiaircraft Artillery Department of the Army Air Forces School of Applied Tactics which was newly constituted a part of the Army Air Forces Tactical Center. The AAA Department was chiefly responsible for academic problems of AAA instruction not only to AAA officers but also to a large majority of Air Forces officers attending the School. This was a milestone in the long trek toward the ultimate goal of close coördination, in that it enabled the AAA Department to present to the Air Forces officers and men a detailed analysis of AAA problems, and, in turn, enabled the AAA Department and the Air Forces organizations of the School to present to AAA officers an analysis of the Air Forces' problems, capabilities, and limitations.

It is interesting to note The AAA Department has graduated AAA staff officers from the AAA Staff Officers' Course, and officers and enlisted men from the Fighter-Searchlight Course, and has conducted classes on AAA capabilities and limitations, AAA control, and AAA organization for a large number of Air Forces officers and men. The AAA Demonstration and Training Unit has collaborated in this instruction by providing matériel, demonstrations, and instructors. The AAA Demonstration and Training Unit now has as its principal function the training of AAA Search light Battalions, in the field and in the classroom, in fighter searchlight tactics and technique, and has conducted training of assigned Groups in addition to the battalions. Many AAA Searchlight Battalions have received their final unit training at AAFTAC and are now in operation overseas or on their way thereto. It is interesting to note that many of these battalions have already given good account of themselves in the various theaters of operation.

At the present time, Lieutenant Colonel Frederic H Fairchild, CAC, is head of the AAA Department, AAFSAT Also stationed at Orlando is the Army Air Forces Board which is charged with the development of tactics and techniques for Air Forces operations. In order to meet problem of combined operations between AAA and Air Forces, the Air Forces Board has on duty with it Colonel R. L. Anderson, CAC, who serves in the capacity of AAA Liaison Officer.

During the past month, the AAA Department, in conjunction with the AAA Demonstration and Training Unit, conducted Antiaircraft Artillery demonstrations of the operation of various types of AAA for Air Forces officers attending the School. In turn, many AAA officers witnessed demonstrations of the employment of various types of Air Forces planes, tactics, and ordnance. This enables all members of the Air Defense team to see the over-all aspect of air, defense from an intelligent viewpoint.

The growth of the AAA Demonstration and Training Unit is the result of the type of training conducted a Orlando, the facilities available, and the coöperation of the Air Forces with AAA. Originally, one group and two has talions were trained for demonstration purposes. With the success of the training and the results obtained in active theaters by battalions that have left Orlando, the AAA Demonstration and Training Unit now has searchlight bat talions and groups spread over a large portion of Central Florida in actual field positions, undergoing intensive training in combined defense.

The activities of Antiaircraft Artillery at AAF Tactical Center, Orlando, Florida, have accomplished the following

1. Instruction of AAA officers in coordinated air defense

Instruction and training of AAA officers in fighter, searchlight tactics.

Training of AAA Groups in searchlight tactics and combined air defense.

 Training of AAA Searchlight Battalions in searchlight tactics and combined air defense.

Instruction and training of Army Air Forces personnel in the capabilities and limitations of antiaircraft, and in coordination with antiaircraft in searchlight activities.

 Presentation of AAA problems and capabilities to Army and Navy Staff Officers attending courses at AAF Tactical Center.

Development of necessary policies, and conduct of programs and projects assigned to AAF Tactical Center.



### BRIGADIER GENERAL STANLEY R. MICKELSEN, Commanding AAATC

By Major Paul V. Meyer

The Antiaircraft Artillery Training Center was host to overal distinguished visitors during June. Lieutenant Geneal Lesley J. McNair, Commanding General of Army found Forces and several members of his staff spent overal days here inspecting the Training Center installains, and also the Antiaircraft Artillery Replacement mining Center.

Included in the itinerary were visits to the Training Aids ialding, to a field exercise, to unit and specialized schools, and a trip to the Hueco firing point for observation of night mg.

Major General Joseph A. Green, Commanding General the Antiaircraft Artillery Command, was present during the inspection by General McNair. During the previous week, General Green presented General Mickelsen with the Legion of Merit at a colorful ceremony at Armstrong Field.

Two British Army Officers, Colonel William Brooks and Major John Thompson, spend several days here inspecting local training devices and exchanging views and ideas on the latest innovations in Antiaircraft.

May found the Antiaircraft Artillery representation at Fort Bliss increased again, this time by the arrival of the Antiaircraft Artillery Replacement Training Center formerly stationed at Camp Callan, California.

Captain Franklin Joseph, AAATC Recognition Officer, organized and put over a most successful Recognition Contest, open to all enlisted men of the Training Center, Tec 5 James A. Dhein, 513th AA Gun Battalion, was named Post recognition champion by correctly naming 81 out of 100 plane images. Each image remained visible for only one second. As a reward, Cpl. Dhein received an engraved walnut plaque, presented by General Mickelsen, a scroll, a free plane ride and \$10.00 cash.

A composite Gun-Searchlight Battery left Fort Bliss for Oklahoma City and Tulsa, Oklahoma to represent the AA Command at a huge Fifth War Loan Drive Army War Show. The Battery left with full equipment, and will be gone for approximately one month.

The athletic season is in full sway and AAATC teams have been entered in several of the tourneys in this area. Four baseball teams are participating in the Southwest Tourney held at El Paso and are among the favorites. Pfc George Ball, 15th-ranking U. S. tennis star, will represent the Antiaircraft Artillery Training Center in a tourney held at Austin on June 26th.



MOR GENERAL FULTON Q. C. GARDNER, Commanding

### By Lieutenant G. W. Caturani

Major General Fulton Q. C. Gardner assumed command Northeastern Sector, May 15, 1944, succeeding Major meral Kenneth T. Blood.

Unusually clear, dry weather has favored almost uninmapted completion of the varied and intensive artillery ming schedules of the Harbor Defenses of Northeastern wor. In sharp contrast to the days when one target practice a year was the primary objective of artillery training, today's schedule calls for some type of firing almost every day of the year within each harbor defense. Special target practices have been emphasized approximating all types of battle conditions.

m

Joint motor-torpedo-boat exercises have been held with the Navy at the Harbor Defenses of Long Island Sound, Narragansett Bay, and New Bedford during the past two months. PT's simulated attacks on shipping at the entrances of the harbors and conducted sneak night attacks to land combat and demolition groups whose mission was to destroy shore installations. Boats continuously illuminated by searchlights for two minutes were deemed casualties. A realistic touch was the appearance of flares at battery positions when fire was opened. Subsequent reviews of intelligence reports during critiques proved most useful in evaluating current motor torpedo boat defense tactics.

Direct Hit, Northeastern Sector's all service show, produced for the Fifth War Loan Drive, has almost completed its tour through twenty-five New England towns. The Treasury Department estimates that bond sales directly attributable to the show will exceed \$40,000,000.

Baseball continues to be the favorite sport at the harbor defenses, and there is every indication that the contests for the Northeastern Sector Baseball League pennant will be

ann

spirited. The Harbor Defenses of New Bedford Post Team has won nine games straight in the New Bedford City League, the last four being shutouts. Softball and volleyball have had a large following, and fishing and lobster trapping are the off-duty avocation of determined and enthusiastic minorities at Portland and Long Island. One unit at Portland has built its own lobster pots.

During the past two months, Northeastern Sector's



BRIGADIER GENERAL E. A. STOCKTON, JR. Commanding AAATC

BRIGADIER GENERAL WILLIAM HESKETH Commanding AARTC

By Major Clenen J. Bishop

On the eve of Infantry Day, 5,000 soldiers of the AAATC, AARTC, and the Service Command spelled out in giant letters "TO THE INFANTRY" in a salute to the fighting foot soldiers. Rounding out the all-service tribute to the fighters on foot were Air Forces planes from near-by Liberty Field dipping their wings in a salute over the huge formation.

Private Robert Thompson, Infantry combat veteran who fought four months on Guadalcanal, was on the reviewing stand representing his brothers in arms all over the world. With him were Brigadier General Edward A. Stockton, Jr., Brigadier General William Hesketh, and Lieutenant Colonel Frank H. Besselieu.

General Stockton, commanding the AAATC, keynoting the observance said: "This tribute is for men like Private Thompson, a Camp Stewart soldier who spent four months fighting the Japs with the 182nd Infantry regiment. . . . We in the Antiaircraft Forces are proud to have him represent our men who are with the Infantry on all the fighting fronts."

General Hesketh, commanding AARTC, said: "Even with the mechanization of the Army, the doughboy in the foxhole still has to slug it out with the enemy and rout him out."

Colonel Besselieu of the ASF commented: "The kind of teamwork displayed here today between the Air Corps, AAATC, AARTC and the Service Command wins wars!"

Second Lieutenant Martin J. A. Schwarzschild, former

Chemical Warfare Officer conducted schools at the Harh Defenses of Portland, Boston, New Bedford, and Lon Island Sound, for noncommissioned officers, covering a phases of Defense against Chemical Attack in a course law ing thirty-eight hours. Noncommissioned officers success fully completing the course were awarded an Eastern De fense Command Certificate of Proficiency qualifying them as instructors.

Stewart enlisted man, was awarded the Legion of Men medal on June 6 for meritorious conduct in perfectin a new system for compiling antiaircraft ballistic data.

For conceiving an idea whereby a firing pin on the 40mm can be replaced without removing the breechblock. Tec 5 Herbert H. Meyer, 910th AAA AW Bn., wa awarded the Legion of Merit on June 24.

All units of the Antiaircraft Replacement Training Center are now settled in their new home at Camp Stewan and officers and men of the AARTC are looking with sat isfaction on the smooth and efficient way in which the movement was accomplished.

Not a single day of training was lost because of the movement. Each battalion and battery moved from Fort Eustras one training cycle was completed and was ready to never its new increment of trainees on schedule at Cam Stewart.

High light of recent activities at Stewart was a three di inspection of training by a team of Army Ground Fore Inspectors. The inspectors were accompanied by seven officers from the G-3 section of AA Command. Major Gen eral Green paid an informal visit to the AARTC during this inspection.

The importance and responsibilities of each individuaofficer as well as a close relationship between all echelon of command is being emphasized by General Hesketh.

Brigadier General John B. Maynard, commanding gen eral of the AARTC from July, 1943, until his retirement in April, 1944, was awarded the Legion of Merit at a cent mony at Fort Eustis on 5 June.

An Army Ground Forces general commended and praised the 365th Antiaircraft Ordnance Company, a un of the 323rd Ordnance Battalion stationed at Stewart, fo a "superior performance in the field" during a recent in spection. Captain Lenton G. Soulthrop, especially wa commended for "unusual combat-mindedness," the lette said in part.

On the double occasion of the first anniversary of the activation of the ASF Service Command WAC Detach ment here and the second birthday of the corps, Colone William V. Ochs, post commander, said in a statement in cluded in an editorial appearing in Shoot 'Em Down, cam publication, "The WACs have accomplished their dutie with efficiency, loyalty, and an absence of ballyhoo."

Camp Stewart opened its Fifth War Loan Drive. Salt are piling up daily augmented by a huge bond auction it the sports arena, causing Captain William B. Withen post bond officer, to express confidence that the goal better than a half million dollars would be achieved.



### BRIGADIER GENERAL H. F. NICHOLS, Commanding AAATC

### By Major Russell S. Price

Combat swimming is being emphasized at the AAATC at Imp Haan. Brigadier General H. F. Nichols, commandig the AAATC, has ordered training to insure that the in in his command will be able to swim 50 yards clothed ad carrying full pack and rifle. As a result, the training inter has embarked on a rugged course in the Aquatic larfare School, designed to make even the duffer self-sufient in the water.

The camp-wide program, which has been carried on in its moductory phases with the coöperation and assistance of a American Red Cross, was launched with the announceant that 60 per cent of the men entering the army were mable to swim at all, and another 30 per cent could be used only as insufficiently proficient.

Many of our casualties in this war, in which so much pends on ship-to-shore movement under enemy fire and ast difficult obstacles, have been caused by drowning ther than bullets," General Nichols said. "This need wer be if all commands stress aquatic training in their ograms."

The AAATC's program is divided into three general tases, depending on the aptitude of the men. The first the hours, for those who know little or nothing about temming, is designed to teach a man to stay afloat. A sected eight hours is given over, in courses in the Enlisted en's and Officers' swimming pools, to instruction in the tac swimming methods—sidestroke, breaststroke, and backtake—described by instructors as the most energy-conming, after which the pupil is expected to be able to im a full 100 yards in trunks only.

Third phase of the program is given at the new combat imming course built some miles from Camp Haan at alroad Lake, where the pick of the introductory classes put through a rugged five to eight hours of instruction trategic swimming, designed to fit them for the job of structing in their battalions. This latter phase of the aquatic warfare course deals with practical phases such as how to abandon ship by descending Jacob's ladders, lines, or by leaping; tactical swimming through wreckage or burning oil; methods of utilizing equipment or clothing as life-saving devices, and Red Cross tested life-saving methods.

These life-saving lessons, learned at the Aquatic Warfare School, are passed down to every enlisted man in the training center through the school-trained instructors.

Camp Haan was given a vivid demonstration of things to come, when on June 15 a picked detachment of 110 expert infantrymen from the 381st Infantry Regiment, Camp San Luis Obispo, descended on the camp for an Infantry Day show.

With several score civic leaders from nearby communities as guests of the training center commander, the infantry performed at the Lakeview Firing Range before an audience of unit commanders, staff officers and five battalions of enlisted men. All of the basic infantry weapons were thrown into action during a two-hour program which ended with the attack on and reduction of a fixed objective by a combined infantry assault team.

The Infantry Day program coincided with opening of the 5th War Loan Drive at Camp Haan, and a speaker, Chief Yeoman James A. Peebles of the U. S. Navy, was provided by the Treasury Department for the occasion.

Camp Haan's weekly paper, The Tracer, was awarded national honors in a recently-concluded competition for service publications.





COLONEL WILLIAM H. KENDALL, Commanding Barrage Balloon Training Center

By Captain Loren E. Juhl

Very low altitude barrage balloons from the Barrage Balloon Training Center are being flown in 24 principal cities in the United States during the period of the Fifth War Loan Drive as a part of the Army's contribution to the bond-selling campaign.

Each balloon is manned by a detachment of one officer and four enlisted men who demonstrate the equipment and explain the uses of the balloon to the public. Because of their relative newness, the balloons have been quick to catch the public eye and have become the rallying point for bond-selling activities.

In Washington, D. C., crowds in excess of 2,000 people

have visited the balloon site, and large crowds in all othcities have indicated a tremendous interest in barrage he loons.

The cities in which balloons are being flown are: Peland, Maine; Providence, R. I.; Boston, Mass.; New Haves Conn.; Hartford, Conn.; New York City (two balloo crews); Newark, N. J.; Wilmington, Del.; Pittsburgh, Pa. Philadelphia, Pa.; Baltimore, Md.; Richmond, Va.; Menphis, Tenn.; Atlanta, Ga.; Birmingham, Ala.; Charlotte, N C.; Charleston, S. C.; Toledo, Ohio; Cincinnati, Ohua Indianapolis, Ind.; Chicago, Ill.; Milwaukee, Wis.; Detron Mich.; and Washington, D. C.

Wing Commander Alec S. Fletcher, RAF, British Air Commission, visited the BBTC from 20 June to 23 June to confer with Colonel Kendall and Major David E. Aldrich Barrage Balloon Member of the Antiaircraft Artillery Board Wing Commander Fletcher commented upon the im portant and successful missions that balloons are accomplishing in Europe.

With the coming of warmer days the new thirteen ach training lake at Camp Tyson is in constant use. Construction was begun on the artificial lake last year, but this is the first summer it has been in use. All non-swimmers an being taught how to swim, and classes in watermanship and being conducted by the various units. The lake is also used for recreational swimming by military personnel and members of the families. Picnic tables and barbecue pits have been placed near the beaches.

Brigadier General John B. Maynard who was Com manding General of the Barrage Balloon Training Cent

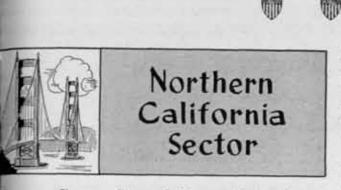


W

in February, 1942 to July, 1943, visited Camp Tyson ing the latter part of May while on terminal leave.

Camp Tyson personnel received a first-hand account of war on the Anzio beachhead from Lieutenant S. Robert arconi, who recently returned to the BBTC after serving the his balloon unit in the Sicilian and Italian campaigns, extenant Marconi reported that in all places where bare balloons were employed, German strafing and lowrel bombing attacks were stopped.

All units at the BBTC have now completed record fire on use F with the Cal. .22 rifle.



EMCADIER GENERAL RALPH E. HAINES, Commanding

The C. A. Mine Planters attached to the Harbor Defense San Francisco recently played a prominent part in the core operations following the wrecking of the Liberty *Henry Berg* on the Farallon Islands.

the Berg went aground on the Farallon Rocks in a "Soup" Fog as she approach San Francisco.

my. Navy, and Coast Guard rescue ships sped to the me and succeeded in picking up every shipwrecked enger and crewman from life rafts, the water, and from Bocky Island shores without serious injury to anyone. news of the mine planters performed like veterans and highly commended both by their officers and by Cap-Haislip, commanding 12th Naval District.

millerymen of the Third Battalion of the local Coast they regiment got a taste of amphibious tactics recently in they staged a landing exercise on one of the islands in Francisco Bay. The maneuver was covered by a screen and the soldiers went ashore in several waves mine yawls to complete a successful operation.

OSF officers of battery grade are attending a three gunnery refresher course with the first group be-

A War Information Center and a Telephone Center have been placed at the disposal of Camp Tyson soldiers by the Fourth Service Command. The War Information Center has been established in the Service Club by the Morale Services Officer, where up-to-date war news and information is posted on maps and bulletin boards. At the Telephone Center, easy chairs and reading material are provided for the benefit of soldiers waiting for connections.

A special map of the Camp Tyson area, designed to be used for training in map reading and in field exercises, has been published by the S-3 section.

ginning in June. Two weeks are spent in academic work at Fort Winfield Scott and the third week in field work and in firing a three-inch gun battery. Latest methods of firing seacoast, antiaircraft, and field artillery guns are presented by Lieutenant Colonel Walter E. Christie, and other members of the staff of Colonel Kenneth Rowntree.

\*Enlisted WACs have arrived for duty with the Service Command Unit in the Harbor Defenses of San Francisco and already have taken over duties at Fort Winfield Scott and Fort Baker.

A big-time radio show, the first for the Harbor Defenses of San Francisco, was staged at the Fort Winfield Scott Post Theater in May when the Coca-Cola Company's Spotlight Band program went on the air over a national network. Artillerymen from six forts in the HDSF packed the theater to hear Hal McIntyre and his band.

Exhibition tennis matches were presented for sports enthusiasts on the courts of the HDSF Officers' Club late in May by Private Frank Kovacs, ranking prewar netster, who was in San Francisco on furlough from the Southwest Pacific; George Lyttleton Rodgers, giant Irish star, and Margaret Osborne, U. S. women's doubles titleholder.

Also on hand were Barbara Krase, national junior singles handcourt champ, and Mrs. Virginia Wolfenden Kovacs, women's Pacific Coast singles titleholder.

Figures on kitchen grease salvage in the Harbor Defenses of San Francisco show more than six tons of this valuable glycerine source are saved in battery kitchens each month.

The Golden Gate Guardian, camp newspaper for the Harbor Defenses of San Francisco, celebrated its third anniversary in late June.



### No JOURNAL?

If you haven't been receiving your JOURNAL lately, check up and see if you have sent the JOURNAL your proper address. The only way we can know your address is for you to keep us informed.

The JOURNAL can supply any book in print, at the usual Association discount.

### TEXTS

BOOK REVIEWS

### Hap's Boys

AAF: THE OFFICIAL GUIDE TO THE ARMY AIR FORCES. New York: Simon and Schuster, 1944. 369 Pages; Index; Illustrated. \$2.50.

Designed as "a single, authoritative, popularly-styled source of reference to the mightiest air force in the world," this book is copyrighted by the Army Air Forces Aid Society, and carries a foreword by General Arnold. There are sixty-four pages of photographs and 175 drawings, along with numerous tables, a war calendar, a list of historical events that concern the Air Forces, and a bibliography. There is a lot of book here for the price, and all of the book is of interest to any person interested in military aviation, the Air Forces, or the warwhich takes in just about everybody.

A large part of the material in the book is information that just a few short months ago was classified-the military secrets of vesterday are the public property of today. The pace of this war is swift. Tactics, location of the different Air Forces, and a short piece about operators of radar are just a few of the subjects that were taboo earlier in the war. Production, maintenance, ditching procedure, blackouts and redouts, jet propulsion, takeoff rockets, and armaments are some of the hundreds of subjects that are covered.

### Guide to Paperwork

### HANDBOOK TO ARMY REGULATIONS AND OTHER DIRECTIVES ON ADMINISTRATION, By Lieutenant Colonel Walter Sczudlo. 205 Pages; Tables. \$2.50.

There is no index to this book because the book itself is one huge index on administrative matters. In alphabetical sequence are listed the titles to be looked up, with a short definition where applicable, and a reference to the pertinent Army Regulation or other directive that covers the point. Many questions will be answered by a reference to the book itself; others will require looking into the AR or other material listed. Records and who keeps them fill a table many pages long, and the list of army forms accounts for a few more pages. The book, we predict, will soon become one of the standard army desk volumes, since it should save hours of confusion and occasions of embarrassment for those of us who do not have card-catalog minds.

Keeping the volume up to date is going to be a che Colonel Sczudlo has bitten himself off a chunk of work, fa now on. New edition after new edition should pour from t presses, but administrative officers will find them very use

### Courts-Martial

THE SOLDIER AND THE LAW. By McComsey and wards. Harrisburg: Military Service Publishing Co., 19 573 Pages; Illustrated. \$2.00.

With almost 200 pages added since the first edition in 19 this third edition of The Soldier and the Law is the result of changes in regulations and procedure brought on by the war well as the survey of the needs of the tens of thousands buyers of the previous editions. With practical illustrations a charts, as well as with hundreds of pages of text, the auth make the transition from civilian to soldier a bit more pain for those who have contact with military law-which me every soldier. Originally meant as a supplement to Manual Courts-Martial, the book has gone far beyond its primary [ pose, and is now a handbook on military law for every off and enlisted man.

Officers assigned to courts-martial will find the book just w they need in the matters of procedure and custom, the one which is treated sketchily in the Manual and the other treated at all. Even the junior member of the court has his o functions, as distinct from those of other members. He learn those functions from this book, and from no other w which the reviewer is familiar. Within three years, The Sola and the Law has become a standard military reference w

### 1 **Chow-Hound Special**

ARMY FOOD AND MESSING. Harrisburg: Military S ice Publishing Company, 1944. 389 Pages; Illustrated: pendix; Index. \$2.50.

1

The fourth edition of this old reliable administrative and a recent face-lifting. The chapter on baking has been rev in line with the new TMs to bear more relation to the p the soft a battery kitchen, rather than a Quartermaster bakery, chapter on mess accounting has been brought closer to up date, some of the less valuable information has been deleted lesen the bulk of the book, and late official changes in other calls are reflected in minor changes throughout the volume.

### 1 1 1

### Out in Front

ODERN RECONNAISSANCE. Harrisburg: Military Service Publishing Co., 1944. 230 Pages; Illustrated. \$1.50.

Thirty-two articles on reconnaissance, most of them from the Gality Journal, cover the field very well. Articles on the methis and principles of reconnaissance in the desert and jungle, nour own and foreign methods, and on methods for all types funits add to the completeness of the coverage. Pictures and ups assist in imparting clarity to the articles, which deal with an theory and practice. The experiences of our forces in inca are prominent in the book. This should be a valuable name for every officer or enlisted man who goes out on reconscince or acts on information acquired by reconnaissanceanch includes every person within sound of the enemy guns. Is believed that more space might have been devoted to aerial connaissance, even though that is a particularly specialized

### The Gasoline Age

### NGLISH-CHINESE AUTOMOTIVE NOMENCLA-TURE. Compiled by Calvin C. Chang. Indianapolis: Marnon-Herrington Company, Inc., 1943. 236 Pages. \$2.50.

The Chinese language, written and spoken, has not yet aught up to the age of motor vehicles. But motor vehicles are caught up to China, and it was necessary to find some minimon ground of language so that Chinese mechanics and mers could learn to know their vehicles. This book does the b, as far as the reviewer, who knows no Chinese, can tell. Mr. F. Myers, Technical Adviser to the Ministry of Finance, hpublic of China, states, "Mr. C. C. Chang, in preparing this same, has made a very substantial contribution in the way of indardization by using functional applications in his transton rather than, as was formerly the practice, using phonetic anslations in Chinese characters, of the foreign names and ms."

### PERSONAL EXPERIENCES

### Vulcanized Job

### MPTAIN RETREAD. By Donald Hough. New York: W. W. Norton, 1944. 218 Pages; \$2.50.

Laptain Hough had an idea when he wrote this book, and developed it well. As an officer in the World War and also the present one, he had a fine opportunity to compare the deers of both wars. As a civilian between the wars, the arge was all the more noticeable. At the risk of using a shneyed phrase, the author found the soldiers of the two as very much the same, but totally different. They were alike appearance, in their life in barracks, in their relationships in civilians, and in the purposeful goofiness of the young dir. They were dissimilar in their approach to war, to ming, and to authority.

The author finds that today's soldiers are too close to the last is to be awed by the army, to look for glory in battle, or to inwayed by slogans and the other more obvious forms of propaganda. They know what the war is about, they don't like it, and they want to clean the situation up and get back to their own lives.

All this sounds like deep philosophy, without a chuckle in a carload, but the book isn't like that. Captain Hough is a fine observer, he has a delightful sense of humor, he makes friends easily—all of which helps to make the book pleasant reading. In many ways, the book is an officer's *Private Hargrove*.

### Long Hops

### BOMBERS ACROSS. By Captain Edgar J. Wynn. New York: E. P. Dutton and Company, 1944. 178 Pages; Illustrated. \$2.50.

In his autobiographical account of the life and adventures of a ferry pilot, Captain Wynn describes dramatically what has taken place since the day of the NC-4, the day of Alcock and Brown, and the day of Lindberg. He tells of his flights to Scotland and return on the North Atlantic route taking bombers to England, of further flights across the South Atlantic taking planes to Africa and beyond, and of his training and service that made the flights possible. Although his first-person narrative may sound overdone at times, a little mature thought indicates that it is handled with restraint. There is a lot of water between the continents, and the skies are full of traps for the unwary. Weather, mechanical failures, pilot failures, and the pressure of war take their toll of the ferry pilots, and the ones who survive are lucky as well as good. There is more to the job than getting your license at the county airport and studying navigation from a correspondence course. The men who speak of India, Prestwick, Accra, and Fairbanks as we ordinary people speak of Wichita and St. Louis are tops in their profession, products of long periods of study and training.

### TRAVELER FROM TOKIO. By John Morris. New York: Sheridan House, Inc., 1944. 253 Pages. \$2.75.

Mr. Morris, an Englishman who worked in Japan as an employee of the Japanese Foreign Office and as a teacher of English Literature, tells us little that is new about Japan and the Japanese. Wisely he tells only of his own experiences, with no attempt at journalistic omniscience. The burden of his story is that the Japanese have been so sold by their Emperorworship and propaganda that they cannot be understood by any Occidental, whose natural error would be to try to fathom the Japs on the basis of his own experiences and thought processes. He warns us not to expect any collapse of Japanese morale. He also cautions against trying to discredit the Emperor, but disappointingly, advances no reasons for this policy.

### 1 1 1

### "Nice Place to Visit . . . "

WAR BELOW ZERO. By Colonel Bernt Balchen, Major Corey Ford, and Major Oliver La Farge. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1944. 127 Pages; Illustrated. \$2.00.

The stories of our pocket-sized war in Greenland are just beginning to filter through censorship, although the events happened two years ago. There was bombing and shooting, and prisoners were taken on both sides. It was primarily a war for weather—Greenland is the source of many of Europe's weather changes, and whoever holds Greenland has the advantage in weather prediction.

Colonel Balchen headed the American forces that occupied Greenland originally, and his story of the hardships our men

### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

July-Augu

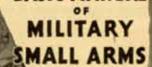
•Hundreds of sparkling photos pointed up by graphic text showing how to use, maintain, disassemble and assemble all rifles pistols, and machine guns.







KNOW YOUR WEAPONS and the ENEMY'S



BASIC MANUAL

**GUN5** from the inside out

The

A COMPLETE GUIDE TO THE WEAPONS OF THE U.S., ITS ALLIES AND ITS AXIS FOES \$2,00

### AN INVALUABLE TOOL FOR AMERICAN SOLDIERS OF THE PRESENT AND FUTURE

. This is the only book of its kind on the market. It gives complete specifications and illustrated details of operation on all the important small arms in use in the world today. Weapons of fourteen nations are pictured and described. Working drawings and photo-graphs-More than 400 of themgive you the full story of each gun without reading pages of technical jargon. Full instructions on the use of small arms, and vital information on disassembling and assembling these weapons in the field. If you capture a Japanese or German machine gun can you make it work? This book says how-and how.

United States Infantry Weapons-Garand Semi-Automatic Rifle, Springfield Rifle, American Enfield Rifle, the new Winchester Semi-Automatic Carbine, .45 Colt Automatic, New Service .45 Auto, Smith & Wesson .45 Army, Winchester (or Remington) Riot Gun, Reising Gun, Tommy Gun, Browning Machine Rifle, Johnson Machine Rifle, Lewis Gun, Browning Machine Gun and Browning .50.

Russian and French Infantry Weapons – All operational and instruction data on seven Russian and eight French weapons of battle proved maximum effectiveness and common usage.

Axis infantry Weapons — Up-to-the-minute technical details on fourteen German, nine Japanese and eight Italian small arms which American troops might need to use in emergencies. German Luger(Parabellum)Automatic, Mauser 7.63 mm Pistol, Walther Automatic, Steyr-Solothurn Machine Pistol, Neuhausen Machine Pistol, Bergmann Machine Pistol, 7.92 mm 41 and 41-W Rifle, Gewehr 42 Automatic Rifle, Mauser Rifle, 7.92 mm Light Machine Gun, Japanese Nambu 8-mm Automatic, Arisaka 6.5 mm Rifle, Nambu Machine Rifle, 6.5 mm and 7.7 mm Light Machine Gun, Hotchkiss Heavy Machine Gun.

COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL 631 Pennsylvania Ave., N. W., Washington 4, D. C. took in their stride makes us proud to be Americans. Balche himself is an old Arctic hand, and knew where he was go and what he was going to do, but his men were run of ma American kids who had no idea of the cold nor of the isolatie of the Arctic. They learned, and did a fine job of establishin a base, running out the Germans, and surviving.

The second part of the book details the story that is known to many of us in bare outline—the story of the crash of Fortress on the Greenland icecap and the waiting and the rescue. The third part consists of an account of a flight to Greenland in a fighter plane, and the story of life in an eight man outpost. Sergeant Hall says of the icecap, "It's a moplace to visit, but I wouldn't want to live there."

### OUR NAVY

### Allies in Blue

THE NAVY'S WAR. By Fletcher Pratt. New York: Harper and Brothers, 1944. 288 Pages; Illustrated; Index. \$2.75.

Fletcher Pratt was writing of naval matters and devising his Naval War Game when many of the present crop of "naval experts" were covering City Hall and writing the amusement column for their daily papers. Class tells. Pratt's recapitulation of the naval actions from Pearl Harbor to Savo Island and scholarly without being stuffy, and at times critical without being hysterical. With the benefit of the material that came on in the newspapers at the time of the actions, with later materia about the same actions, and probably from personal interview with the participants, Pratt gives us as much of the stories can be given with due regard for censorship and the publi interest.

The particular value of Pratt's analyses is that he ties in the particular action with the Navy's strategy as a whole. After all no battle, on land or sea, is an entity in itself, which impression we get from many writers. Pratt explains why the battle was fought, why the forces that fought were used rather than others, and in general fills in the blanks that less well-informed writers are prone to leave vacant.

On the whole, our Navy is rather good, if we make use a a bit of understatement.

### LST, LCI, Etc.

BY LAND AND BY SEA. By Lieutenant Earl Burton, USNR. New York: Whittlesey House, 1944. 218 Pages; Illustrated. \$2.75.

Growing in a few years from a row of stakes in a field near Fort Lewis to the organization that landed our forces in North Africa, Sicily, Salerno, Anzio, and numerous places in the Pacific, and carrying out the big-league operation of 6 June, our amphibious forces have performed an unbelievable job of organizing, training, and procurement. The row of stakes was a make-believe beach—training didn't wait for water or boats With quarters progressing from part of a wooden building near Norfolk to installations on both coasts, with vessels growing from makeshift tubs to the alphabet soup of LCI's, LST's LCIL's, and all the rest, the forward strides we have made from Pearl Harbor to Caen are hard to believe.

Lieutenant Burton names names, places, facts, and dates, u tell a story of inter-service coöperation, of trial and error, of suc cess and failure. Forsaking generalities for concrete instance this book is one of the few written during this war that actually tells of the growth and achievements of an important part of

anned services. The censors must have been having one their good days when they passed this book for publication. bough none of the information should be of value to an eny, the book does tell much of the inner workings of ambious operations, including the uses of scale models, the chods of operation of naval liaison with our artillery, and of

correction of errors in planning and execution. The book is so well done that we will even forgive the. that his spelling of Fort "Eustace."

### Flat-Top

AYBREAK FOR OUR CARRIER. By Lieutenant Max Miller, USNR. New York: Whittlesey House, 1944. 184 Pages; Illustrated. \$2.50.

There have been many books about life on a carrier and out carrier action, but Miller's book is in a class by itself. The wher of I Cover the Waterfront and a number of other books not of the wartime crop of writers. The combination of his eting skill and the wonder of life on an aircraft carrier results a book that is good reporting, excellently descriptive-and muid of the phoney excitement of the "Gee whiz" school of estional writings. The book is almost restful in its smoothiss. It does not strive for effect-it merely tells what life is e aboard a carrier, and that is effective enough. The block-long vessel with its vast numbers of men, its

anes, repair shops, guns, elevators, engines, and the myriad per installations, and most important, its mission, is more in a ship, more than a mobile landing field, more than a mere supon of war. What it is, is the essence of Miller's book.

### Lost Cruiser

HE FIGHTIN'EST SHIP. By Lieutenant C. G. Morris and Hugh B. Cave. New York: Dodd Mead, 1944. 192 Pages; Illustrated. \$2.50.

In her less than three years of life, the cruiser Helena proved ate a headache to the Japs. The ship's specialty was gunnery at and accurate fire was stressed from her earliest days, and training paid off in the battles of Cape Esperance, Guadalnal, and Kula Gulf. In the Kula Gulf mixup alone, the dena got four Jap ships before the torpedoes hit her. At adalcanal she got five, and at Esperance, four.

Lieutenant Morris was a communications officer aboard the dana, and thus was in a good spot to know what was going The style of the book is free and easy and entertaining. alists may become a trifle annoyed at the authors' insistence at the ship and everybody aboard her were perfect, but if a an doesn't believe that about his ship, he shouldn't be aboard stelf. She was a good ship, the Helena, and she did her duty all before the torpedoes finished her.

### 1 1 1

### BACKGROUND MATERIAL

### Cold Front

UR HIDDEN FRONT. By William Gilman. New York: Reynal and Hitchcock, 1944. 266 Pages; Illustrated. \$3.00.

billed as "The Complete Report on Alaska and the Aleu-"this book is probably as complete a report as can be given this stage of the military situation. Mr. Gilman has spent of our war period in the area, and he is a good reporter. m if we accept his facts (and we do), his opinions seem a bit



Piano Solo - 50 cents

87

SONG OF THE AAA

The brand new march for the AAA. Winning march of the contest held in 1943. Music by Warrant Officer Henry Johnson; words by Staff Sergeant Herbert L. Miller.

Band - 75 cents\*

"In preparation.

Piano Solo - 50 cents

MILITARY LAW FOR THE COMPANY COMMANDER By JULIAN J. APPLETON, B.S., LL.B. Assistant to the Staff Judge Advocate Camp Sibert, Alabama Foreword by BRIGADIER GENERAL HAIG SHEKERJIAN LAW MILITARY FOR THE COMPANY COMMANDER

It includes all necessary FORMS such as SPECIFI-CATIONS, RECORD OF COMPANY PUNISH-MENT, SPECIMEN "FILLED IN" CHARGE SHEET, REPRIMAND AGAINST AN OFFICER, etc., as well as a CHECK LIST FOR COMPANY PUNISHMENT and the COMPLETE TABLE OF MAXIMUM PUNISHMENTS as revised to date.

In simple language, this book defines, among other things: V The Nature and Extent of Authority Under A.W. 104.

- V Which Punishments are proper and which are not. V What can be done without resorting to A.W. 104.

- V How to proceed in administering Company Punishment.
   V How to prepare "fool-proof" Charges.
   V How to select the appropriate Specification.
   V How to distinguish one offense from another.
   V The precise scope of each of the Punitive Articles of War.
- V The proper disposition of charges.
   V The correct form for the record of Company Punishment.
- V How an Officer is punished under A.W. 104.
- V How to properly prepare Joint Charges.



### THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

July Aug

### FOUR ACES - In Any Soldier's Hand

INFANTRY DRILL REGULATIONS (New CAC Edition) COMPLETE IDR (contains all drills applicable to CAC). 50¢

SOLDIER'S HANDBOOK (New CAC Edition) The BASIC book for every enlisted man.

11 to 50 copies: 25¢ 51 or more copies: 21¢ each 19¢ each

HOW TO SHOOT THE U. S. ARMY RIFLE Modern teaching methods applied to the "soldier's

best friend." 11 to 50 copies: 25¢ 51 or more copies: 21¢ each 19¢ each

SCOUTING AND PATROLLING

The same effective teaching methods employed in "How to Shoot" makes this the outstanding book on its subject "at any price."

11 to 50 copies: 25¢ 21¢ each 51 or more copies: 19¢ each

Military Classics

The Foundations of the Art of War

 A new series in uniform format at \$1.00 each of the most permanent military writings

### PRINCIPLES OF WAR

• By General Carl Von Clausewitz; annotated and with biographical foreword by Hans W. Gatzke. The historic source book from which Hitler and the German militarists have obtained the fundamentals of strategy and tactics used in over more than a century of attempted world conquest. \$1.00

### DEFENSE

• By Field Marshal Ritter Wilhelm Von Leeb. Exactly how the Germans should defend Europe, by the famous German military author. The outstanding modern contribution to the German Army and the world's military thinking. Most important piece of research in the field of strategy and tactics in modern warfare. Illustrated by maps. \$1.00

### SURPRISE

• By General Waldemar Erfurth. From ancient days to the present era of Hitler and Generals Eisenhower and Montgomery, surprise has been the most potent of military tactics. General Erfurth tells exactly how it is done, and analyzes its value under all conditions. Illustrated by maps. \$1.00

### **ARMORED WARFARE**

• By Major General J. F. C. Fuller. Annotated edition of F S R III—The revolutionary book first published in England in 1932. The source of German and Russian tank experts' Panzer strategy, now brought up-to-date by its famous author's illuminating and pungent comments on World War II developments. Diagrams. \$1.00

### NAPOLEON AND MODERN WAR

• "The greatest of European soldiers, the first great strategist of the western war" here tells in his famous Maxims exactly how to fight. Colonel Conrad H. Lanza, USA, has annotated the Maxims, showing how they apply to modern war, and what Napoleon would have done in 1943. \$1.00 open to question. It just doesn't seem reasonable that a peras omniscient as the author should have been a mere reporwhen the Alaska Defense Command, the Western Defen Command, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and the Combined Chie of Staff were all so incompetent. Those who direct our destina in Alaska, the Aleutians, the Alcan Highway, and even Washington and Moscow, seem to have made a cancer mulfing the Alaskan theater-if we take Gilman seriously

The book's descriptions of the fighting, the building of the highway, the building of the bases, and the flying in the tentory are well-written and informative. The tales of the constrution boom among the civilians, and the sales talk on Alaska's n sources also make good reading. But Mr. Gilman has his notoo close to Alaska to understand the war as a whole.

### . . .

### Rogue's Gallery

HITLER'S GENERALS. By W. E. Hart, New York: Double day, Doran, 1944. 213 Pages. Index; Illustrated. \$2,75

The man who signs himself W, E. Hart is supposed to har been a German cavalry officer, and later a member of the British Army. He writes with apparent intimate knowledge of his subjects—seven German generals and two admirals. Then are three main types among the nine—the Prussians, the would be Prussians, and the Nazis. Some belong to the last two classes at once. Some are competent, some incompetent, and all an ruthless to varying degrees.

Von Brauchitsch, according to Hart's estimate, led the lis both as a soldier and as a man. Keitel seems to be rated the lowest on both counts. Admiral Doenitz does not come off all well, but Milch gets a better break from Hart than he doe from other writers. Rommel is far from the wonder-child when Hart gets through with him. Von Bock is a second-rater, an Fritsch, Runstedt, and Admiral Raeder are hardly supermen a Hart's estimation.

The surprising thing about these biographies is not the scheming and cut-throat competition for promotion among the officers of the services, but the interference of the services is the civilian governments, and the results of this interference in the promotion scheme.

Hart ignores such "military" figures as Goering, Jodl. and Halder in his choice of the nine. The palace guard in uniform are not soldiers.

### **Our Far-Eastern Front**

OUR JOB IN THE PACIFIC. By Henry A. Wallace. New York: American Council, Institute of the Pacific Relations 1944. 56 Pages; Illustrated. 25e.

Mr. Wallace's discussion of the problems to be met in the Pacific at the end of the war is not very specific, as would be expected in a pamphlet of this size. He foresees great progree toward freedom and economic accomplishment in the arra and reminds us that any real solution of the problems must be found as a result of international coöperation.

### It Takes All Kinds

STATE OF THE NATION. By John Dos Passos. Borror Houghton Mifflin Company, 1944. 333 Pages; Illustrates \$3.00.

Whether or not they like what he writes, anybody up reads books will admit that John Dos Passos can write. The surprising thing about State of the Nation to an old Dos Pare

### 88

### BOOK REVIEWS

a is that the book is not radical, or conservative, or pro-New al, or pro-Republican—it is just excellent reporting, with added attraction of the author's individual bright style. The mor traveled the country and saw the steel mills, the mines, shipyards, the power dams, the farms, and the cities; he hed to the workers, the miners, the politicians and statesmen, Negroes and the whites, the farmers and the florists. What would him, and what he saw, makes the book.

We read of both sides of the simple questions, and many is of the more complex questions. We learn why some think a right to strike even when their own sons and brothers are in the theaters, why others risk health and life to producn, why things are not smooth in Washington, and incinally, why America, in spite of her faults, is a fine country ine in and to work in. The author repeats the words of the spite he talked to—silly arguments and plain statements of in, pessimism and optimism, selfishness and selflessness. It is all kinds to make America, and here we learn how all kinds have combined to win a war in spite of hell and is water.

### HISTORY

#### Morgan's Raiders

HE WHITE FEATHER. By Merritt Parmelee Allen. New York: Longmans-Green and Company, 1944. 196 Pages; \$2,00.

This is the story of a hill-country youth who fought with organ's cavalry as long as there was a Morgan's Raider ornization during the Civil War. A historical novel, the book we Morgan the best of it when we consider the stories that an been told about his unit of Confederate cavalry.

### \* 1898

DEDIERS IN THE PHILIPPINES. By William Thaddeus Sexton. Washington: The Infantry Journal, 1944. 246 Pages; Maps. 25¢.

Colonel Sexton's painstaking history of the occupation of Philippines during the Spanish American war and the inmetion that followed omits much of the color of the caman but more than makes up for it in the presentation of facts. If the published writing on the Philippine campaigns of five years ago stressed the glamor, the glory, and the indial deeds, Sexton's book stresses the military features. The is extremely critical of General Otis for his habit of robthis subordinate commanders of all discretion, and thus onging the war. Many of the Insurrectos are portrayed as the politicians who were more interested in their own pockets power than they were in the welfare of their countrymen, aside from the author's allotments of praise and censure, the is a good military study.

#### 1 1 1

### The War Condensed

Deford University Press, 1944. 386 Pages; Index; Maps. 9250.

the JOURNAL'S reviews of the three previous editions of book have been laudatory, and this fourth volume gives us reason to change our views. Mr. McInnis' skill in presenting important facts of a year's world-wide war in a few hunreadable pages demands admiration. From Kiska to En-

Essential Books

### THE OFFICER'S GUIDE

 THE OFFICER'S GUIDE needs no introduction for those who know their way around in the Army. It is the complete, authoritative story on everything the officer must know or know how to find out. Uniforms, pay, allowances, insurance, overseas duty, command—in fact, nothing has been left out of what the Infantry Journal calls "The soundest and most complete handbook for the officer."

Latest edition, fully illustrated and indexed .....\$2.50

### COMPANY ADMINISTRATION and Personnel Records

### By LT. COL. C. M. VIRTUE

• Paper work is more important now than it has ever been—there is more of it and less time in which to do it. There are two ways of keeping up with paper work:

You can mull over pages of regulations and follow complicated changes through paragraphs of 1b. (3) (e) 4 until you become lost, or

You can do it the quick easy, authoritative waywith COMPANY ADMINISTRATION.

COMPANY ADMINISTRATION is the complete, thorough, timely book that gives all the answers to every unit administrative and personnel question. Only in COMPANY ADMINISTRATION will you find the latest regulations and procedures explained and illustrated so clearly that unit paperwork becomes a quick routine job instead of a constant perplexity. It is a completely indexed reference for the unit clerk, the noncom and the officer.

Constant revisions keep COMPANY ADMINISTRA-TION in step with Army regulations and miles ahead of any other work.

Durable paper	binding	******	 	\$1.50
Full cloth bind	ing		 	\$2.00

### ARMY FOOD AND MESSING

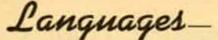
#### **REVISED EDITION**

 "Food just like Mother used to cook" may be setting the sights a bit high for the army mess, but not much ... Hot chow at the right time is just as important to fighting men as ammunition. This invaluable book gives "More information than I'll ever need ... and it will save thumbing through a whole pile of FM's and TM's" one Lieutenant operating a 650 man mess wrote us enthusiastically.

Mess and kitchen management, cooking and sanitation, food inspection and recipes . . . in fact, anything you want to know about the mess is in this book. You also get 331 army-tested recipes, over 70 illustrations, mess account forms, table of ingredients and a minimum standard ten day menu.

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

July-Aug



### **BLITZ FRENCH**

By GEORGES NICOT

· A streamlined introduction to the French language. 

### HOW TO SAY IT IN SPANISH

By LT. COL. HARRY M. GWYNN MAJ. ENRIQUE C. CANOVA 1.000 CAPT. WILLARD WEBB

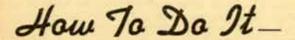
• Like the above volume for the quick study of French, "How to Say it in Spanish" is a timely phrase book compiled to meet the practical needs of military and naval personnel.

### BLITZ GERMAN

### By DR. RUDOLPH ERANDL

. The invasion of Festung Europa by United States • The invasion of Festung Europa by United States forces means that many thousands of soldiers are go-ing to need a working knowledge of German. Dr. Brandl's book has three features rarely found together in language manuals. It gives a full military and technical vocabulary. It gives a full military and technical vocabulary. It gives everyday, colloquial phrases to answer emergency needs. It is designed for practice, not theory, and is written for soldiers, not tourists. Its subtitle, A LANGUAGE GUIDE FOR INVASION AND OCCUPATION says what it is with-out beating around the bush. Stords flow hinding packet size

Sturdy flexible binding, pocket size ......\$.75



### **HOW TO WRITE A MILITARY** LETTER

### By CORPORAL DAVID KLEIN

• . . "military correspondence can be boiled down to plain facts and plain English. . The procedure-jumpy new officer and the procedure-disgruntled old officer, the befogged noncom and the bemused civil servant all have questions and suspicions about Army correspondence. This book is intended to ease them over the rough spots of military form and help them to take the kinks out of their writing." Flexible binding, 135 pages ......\$1.25

### THE SOLDIER AND THE LAW COLONEL JOHN A. McCOMSEY

### LT. COLONEL MORRIS O. EDWARDS **Revised Edition**

• Subject matter Interestingly treated and suitably arranged, handily buttressed with supporting citations and well indexed, makes it a valuable source of help-ful information for the citizen soldier and a ready reference for the professional soldier"... "unlike other works of its kind, this book is readable and interesting." "I believe it is one really needed in the military service." "Company commanders or olatoon leaders will find it an excellent aid or text for use in carrison schools ..." THE SOLDIER AND THE LAW has been put to the test and these comments by readers prove better than anything how valuable a book it is for everyone in the military service.

in the military service.

Cloth bound, 466 pages ......\$2.00

fidaville, the facts of a widespread war are compressed with resorting to telegraphic or outline style. This series of bo presents the history of the war in a form that will not only be value to future historians, but that will make much of the work unnecessary-the history appears right in these piece

### Official History

- 3D DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS IN TH WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commission Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. Pages; Maps; Index. \$1.50.
- 4TH DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS IN TH WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commissie Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. 84 Par Maps; Index. \$1.50.
- 7TH DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS IN TH WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commissie Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. 20 Pag Maps; Index. 75¢.
- 27TH DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS OF TH WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commission Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. 42 Pag Maps; Index. \$1.00.
- 28TH DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS OF TH WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commission Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944, 98 Pag Maps; Index. \$1.50.
- 30TH DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS IN T WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commissi Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. 43 Par Maps; Index. \$1.00.
- 32D DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS OF T WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commissi Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944, 86 Pag Maps; Index. \$1.25.
- 36TH DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS IN T WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commisse Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. 24 Pag Maps; Index. 75¢.
- 77TH DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS OF T WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commissi Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. Pages; Maps; Index. \$1.50.
- 79TH DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS IN T WORLD WAR, American Battle Monuments Commissi Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. 40 Pag Maps; Index. 75¢.
- 81ST DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS IN T WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commissi Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. 26 Par Maps; Index. 75¢.
- 93D DIVISION SUMMARY OF OPERATIONS IN T WORLD WAR. American Battle Monuments Commiss Washington: Superintendent of Documents, 1944. 40 Pa Maps; Index. \$1.00.

Each book consists of a pamphlet-like text and large two of maps, attractively bound in an imitation-leather envelope b ing. The books are essentially front-line histories, stick closely to facts and figures. The appendices are especially w offering casualty tables, strength tables, sources, etc. The to-day changes of situation are listed, and all the informaoffered is authenticated. Military historians and students want the entire set of twenty-eight volumes, of which five se been issued. In addition to those listed above, the 26th mion Summary was released several months ago.

### MISCELLANY

### American Stories

TREASURY OF AMERICAN FOLKLORE. Edited by J. A. Botkin. New York: Crown Publishers, 1944, 918 Pages; Index. \$3.00.

Carl Sandburg, in his introduction to the book, says, "So in we have nothing less than an encyclopedia of the folklore America. An encyclopedia is where you get up into box numbers. There have been small fry collections of folklore might say, but this one is a big shot. It will pass the time, mish laughter, provide entertainment. And then besides ting you the company of nice, darnfool yarn spinners, it will to you something of the feel of American history, of the tem chasers that moved many a good man who fought fire at flood, varmints and vermin, as region after region filled in the settlers and homesteaders who proclaimed, 'We are taking sod for unnumbered millions to come.'" Which is song it better than we can.

In 918 pages of fairly small type one should find a bit of withing and everything it is. Plantation tales in Negro let, the nonsense rhymes of urchins on the streets of New it, Paul Bunyan and Joe Magerac, Casey Jones and Davy relett, ghost stories and just plain lies, and seemingly hunits of old songs complete with music, merely begin to tell a story of the contents of the book. Here is the story of mica, told better than the history books do it.

### Khaki Music

G.I. SONGS. Edited by Edgar A. Palmer. New York: Sheridan House, 1944. 245 Pages; Index; Illustrated. \$2.75.

Crammed full of songs that are sung in every theater, this collection should have some value as a record of the varied moods of the soldiers of today's widespread army. The editor of the collection admits that the collection is really only a beginning of the task—that there are undoubtedly enough uncollected songs to fill several such books. No commercial songs are included, and in the cases of truly original songs, the musical score is given. Most of the songs, of course, are parodies or new words to old music.

Real lovers of barracks songfests will be disappointed in the lysoled versions of the old favorites, but the Postoffice department must be considered. With a little imagination and a flair for four-letter words, many of the songs in this book may be restored to their original latrine flavor.

### 1 1 1

### Literary Detective

SLEUTHING IN THE STACKS. By Rudolph Altrocchi. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1944. 270 Pages; Index; Illustrated. \$3.50.

Those who wonder what professors of English and Literature do in their spare time can find out by reading this book, and profit while they read. Mr. Altrocchi, Professor of Italian Literature at the University of California, is a literary detective. Give him a set of marginal notes, or the plot of a story, or an old painting, or practically anything else, and he is off to the hunt, dragging in barrow-load after barrow-load of pertinent information. To him Tarzan is not merely a character in secondclass fiction, he is one of many manifestations of the same basic story—the tale of the little child abandoned, cared for by animals, and living to grow up as a wonder of its kind. From ancient India through Romulus and Remus to mediæval Italy and back to modern India, the basic story is tracked by Mr.

### AGAZINES AT MONEY-SAVING PRICES

Subscribe for ALL Magazines Through The JOURNAL

Service Rates for Many Publications.

SPECIAL DISCOUNTS on orders for two or more publications.

Appropriately titled magazine binders are available through the JOURNAL. Prices vary with the size of the magazine; 10% discount (plus postage) in lots of ten or more.

The next time you order periodicals for the club, day room, or yourself. get a quotation from



 The Coast Artillery Journal

 631 Pennsylvania Ave., N.W.
 Washington 4, D. C.

Altrocchi in fact and in literature until Tarzan emerges as merely a feeble imitation of the real thing.

Lovers of today's conventional detective fiction will get a thrill out of Mr. Altrocchi's labors in proving that the marginal notes in an ancient volume were not made by Tasso, as was claimed. Working by a combination of FBI, Sherlock Holmes, and Ouija Board methods, buttressed by the author's wide knowledge of Italian literature, Mr. Altrocchi permits us to believe alternately that the notes are genuine, and then that they are not, until he finally makes the decision. Not a shot is fired-but there has been no dimunition of interest.

Here is something different in books, and people with even a nodding acquaintance with literature will enjoy the volume.

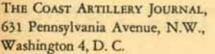
### Us Too

### ALL EMBARRASSED. By William Steig. New York: Duell, Sloan and Pearce, 1944. 101 Pages; \$2.00.

Add one more to the number of the embarrassed. The reviewer is not only embarrassed, he is stumped. From more than a hundred pages of cartoons, all supposedly portraying some form or circumstance of embarrassment, the reviewer believes he understands the message of two of the pages.

These are not the drawings of Steig that we find in the ten-cent magazines. The reviewer, whose probably atrophied sense of humor appreciates most of the Steig's popular stuff, is not disappointed in this book-he is disappointed in himself. The book must be good, because everybody says it is, and Steig's previous efforts excited favorable comment. Arthur Steig, the cartoonist's brother, says in the foreword, "Our world, in making embarrassment our constant lot, deadens our feeling for it. This book serves the purpose of renewing our recog nition of embarrassment. It is important that we recognize it because, arising from equivocations in our relations with one another, it produces new and more complex equivocations."

Probably a case of too much  $\phi$  and not enough t.



Do you know enough abou



Julystas

### EXPLOSIONS. AND DESTRUCTIVENE THEIR ANATOMY By CLARK SHOVE ROBINSON

Department of Chemical Engineering, Massachusetts Institute of Technology; Lieutenant Colonel, Ordnance Reserve, U. S. Army.

88 pages, 51/2 x 81/2 inches, 27 illustrations, 18 table

### \$1.50

Here is a practical book for all who deal with explosiv It tells in as simple a way as possible the sequence events leading up to an explosion, the phenomena p duced, and the effects of these phenomena on the s roundings. Clear, concise, up-to-date, the book gives d on 125 notable explosions and charts practical graphs damage done by these actual charges.

### ORDER YOUR COPY FROM COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

e Coast Artillery Journal, Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W., shington 4, D. C.	REMARKS, O	THER ITEMS
Please send the following books:		
	☐ I inclose remittance in the ☐ Send bill to Battery Fund.	
	(For unit orders only.)  Please charge to my accou	int.
***************************************	Name (Plea	use Print)
•	(Street address o	r box number)
	(Town Post) (CA444)	(City and State)

## BOOKS

### In the Present, Prepare for the Future

### f the book you want is not listed here, the Journal can get it for you.

(Titles marked \* for sale to members of the Armed Services only)

### **Military Training**

Reading for the Soldier	1.00
An First Aid	.25
ar First Aid ar Problems for Small Units	1.00
me System of Teaching Drill	.75
shals of Infantry Training	1.50
Cloth edition	2.00
Paper edition	1.50
	.25
in Battle	123
Service Regulations & Staff Officer's	
ald Manual, Combined	1.25
to Use Your Eyes at Night	.10
mhip for American Army Leaders	
Col. Munson)	1.00
Col. Munson) & Aerial Photo Reading Complete	1.00
alogy for the Fighting Man	
Cloth edition	1.50
Fighting Forces edition	.25
erun Dodd (C. S. Forester)	.25
Centrol (Col. Wood)	1.50
ang & Patrolling	.25
alt Spotter	1.00
an opolier	
atic Arms (Johnson)	5.00
er Training: Handbook for Instructors	.25
Tough-For Men (Fairbairn)	1.00
h Off-For Women (Fairbairn)	.75
to Shoot the U. S. Army Rifle	.25
to Prepare for Military Fitness	
D'Eliscu)	1.96
D'Eliscu) ny Drill Regulations-CA Edition	.50
Em Rolling: Handbook for Drivers.	
A Edition	.50
er Get Killed (Applegate)	2.00
are Gunner's Handbook	.50
and Aerial Photo Reading, Complete	1.00
Physical Training (Raycroft)	3.00
al Soldier's Handbook	1.00
ity Medical Manual	4.50
by Preventive Medicine (Dunham)	3.25
ny Ski Manual (Harper)	
m luda (Varbans)	2.00
m Judo (Yerkow) Soldier's Handbook—CA Edition	3.00
Multis Handbook CA Edition	.25
ntive Maintenance (Motor Vehicles)	1.00
ology for the Fighting Man	.25
at Antillery (A complete textbook)	3.00
og and Patrolling	.25
Defense Force Manual	1.00
Banes of the Axis (Cooke)	2.75
() That Plane?	.25

### **Psychology & Leadership**

mans vs. Germans 1917-18	.25
attle is the Pay-Off (Major Ingersoll)	
Cloth edition	2.00
*Fighting Forces edition	.25
mittattie	.25
and Generalship (Gen. Wavell)	1.00
a Psychological Warfare	3.00
(Gen. Holdridge) (AG School)	.10
nup for U.S. Army Leaders	
OL Munson)	1.00
Battle (Col. Thompson)	25
try in War (Mira)	2.75
logy for the Fighting Man, paper	.25
cloth	1.50

add	quarte	ers	&	Ad	min	istratio	n
						School)	1
and a	Clerk	(AG	S	choo)	0		1

The Army Clerk: Instructor's Supplement	1:00
Army Food & Messing (Mess Management)	2.50
The Army Personnel System (AG School)	.10
Boards of Officers (AG School)	.20
Co. Administration & Personnel Records	
paper	1.50
doth	2.00
Battery Duties: A Checklist	.25
General & Special Staffs (AG School)	.10
Military Correspondence Checklist (AGS)	.10
Military Preventive Medicine (Dunham) .	3.25
Orders: Guide to Preparation (AGS)	.50
Preparation & Use of Efficiency Reports .	.10
SOP for Regimental Adjutant's Office	.10
How to Write a Military Letter	1.25
Weapons & Weapons Training	-
A Manual of Military Small Arms (Smith)	2:00
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle	
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven)	.25
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables)	
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven)	.25
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven)	.25
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven) Machine Gunner's Handbook (Col.	.25 5.00 5.00
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven) Machine Gunner's Handbook (Col. Coates)	-25 5.00 5.00 .50
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven) Machine Gunner's Handbook (Col. Coates) Military & Sporting Rifle Shooting	.25 5.00 5.00
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven) Machine Gunner's Handbook (Col. Coates) Military & Sporting Rifle Shooting Story of Weapons & Tactics	.25 5.00 5.00 .50 4.50
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven) Machine Gunner's Handbook (Col. Coates) Military & Sporting Rifle Shooting Story of Weapons & Tactics (Wintringham)	.25 5.00 5.00 .50 4.50 2.25
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven) Machine Gunner's Handbook (Col. Coates) Military & Sporting Rifle Shooting Story of Weapons & Tactics (Wintringham) The Tools of War (Newman)	.25 5.00 5.00 .50 4.50
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven) Machine Gunner's Handbook (Col. Coates) Military & Sporting Rifle Shooting (Wintringham) The Tools of War (Newman) What You Should Know About	.25 5.00 5.00 .50 4.50 2.25 5.00
How to Shoot the U.S. Army Rifle Ammunition (Johnson & Haven) (with 100 tables) History of Automatic Arms (Johnson & Haven) Machine Gunner's Handbook (Col. Coates) Military & Sporting Rifle Shooting Story of Weapons & Tactics (Wintringham) The Tools of War (Newman)	.25 5.00 5.00 .50 4.50 2.25 5.00

#### Air Forces Study

The Air Future: Jobs Ahead in Aviation .	2.75
Air Navigation (Zim)	
Aircraft Navigation (Stewart & others)	2.00
Aircraft Recognition (British, Nazi,	
Italian)	.25
Basic Math for Pilots & Crews	2.00
Basic Physics for Pilots & Crews	1.65
Elements of Radio (Marcus)	4.00
Jordanoff's Aviation Dictionary	3.50
Navigation for Mariners & Aviators	5.00
Navigation (Kingsland & Seager)	
Primer of Celestial Navigation (Favill)	
What's That Plane (U.S. & Jap)	.25

### **Gas Warfare**

Defense Against Chemical War	.25
Gas Warfare (Gen. Waitt)	
Cloth edition	
*Fighting Forces edition	.25

C

### Medical

Burma Surgeon (Col. Seagrave)	3.00
Combat First Aid	.25
Handbook for Nurses Aides (Orhison)	
Medical Soldier's Handbook	1.00
Military Preventive Medicine (Dunham)	
Nurses in Action (Col. Flikke)	
What You Should Know About Wartime	22.3
Medicine (Darnall & Cooper)	2.50

### Military Intelligence

Combat Intelli				00
S-2 in Action				.50
What You She	uld Kno	w About	Spies &	
Saboteurs	Irwin &	Johnson	) 2	.50

Mo	tors	&	Dri	vers

Driver	Traini	og: Ha	adbook	for	Instr	uctors	.25
Keep !	em Ro	lling: 1	landbo	ok fe	or D	rivers	.30
Preven	tive M	aintenar	ice				1.00

### Physical Training-Sports

Baseball: How to Play It (Jessee)	1.25
Basketball: How to Play It (Murphy)	1.25
Boxing: Skills & Techniques (Haislet)	1.25
Kill or Get Killed (Applegate)	2.00
	2000
Military Ski Manual (Harper)	2.00
Modern Judo (Yerkow)	3.00
Softball: How to Play It (Noren)	1.25
Sports & Games (Keith)	2.50
Sports as Taught & Played at West Point	*
	2722
(Col. Baumer)	2.00
Touch Football (Col. Grombach)	1.25
Wrestling: Skills & Techniques	
(Gallagher)	1.25
Volleyball: How to Play It (Laveaga)	1.25
You Must Be Fit (WAC Physical	
Training) cloth edition	1.00
paper edition	
Freeze Bassand	1000

### Military Law

Articles of War Annotated (Tillotson)	2.50
Court-Martial Practical Guide (McCarthy)	1.00
Manual for Courts-Martial (1928)	1.00
Manual of Martial Law (Wiener)	2.00
Military Justice for the Field Soldier	
(Wiener)	1.00
Military Law-Cathechism	
Military Law and Court-Martial Procedure	
(Munson and Jaeger)	1.50
Occupation of Enemy Territory	1.25
Soldier and the Law (McComsey and	
Edwards)	2.00

### **Military Thought**

	.00
	.00
Defense (General von Leeb) 1	
	.00
	.00
	.00
The Living Thoughts of Clausewitz	
Cloth edition 1	.50
*Fighting Forces edition	.25
	.00
	.75
Maneuver in War (Gen. Willoughby) 3	.00
Masters of Mobile Warfare (Col. Colby) 2	.00
Napoleon and Modern War (Col. Lanza) 1	.00
The Nature of Modern Warfare	
(Capt. Falls) 1	25
	.45
Principles of War (Clausewitz Outline) . 1	.00
	.00
Sergeant Terry Bull: His Ideas on War	25
Studies on War: From Military Affairs	25
	00
What You Should Know About Modern	
War (Pratt) 2	50

#### Notebooks

Army Officer's		ok	e.		2	1	1	÷	2	2	1	5		1	-	1.00
Platoon Record			4				4	-		ŝ		5		2	1	.50
Squad Record	Book .			k	2			1	2	į,	3		i,		1	.25

#### Mathematics

Practical Arithmetic (Palmer)	1.25
New School Algebra (Wentworth)	1.50
Plane Geometry (Palmer)	1.32
Plane Trigonometry with Tables (Kells).	2,40
Plane and Spherical Trigonometry	
(Kells, Kern and Bland)	2.75
Mathematics for the Million (Hogben) .	3.75
Wartime Refresher in Fundamental Math	1,40
Introductory Artillery Mathematics and	
Antiaircraft Mathematics (Levy)	2.50
Exterior Ballistics (Moulton)	4.00
Mathematics for Electricians and Radio-	200342
men (Cooke)	4.00
Course in the Slide Rule and Logarithms	
(Hills)	.75
Five-place Logarithmic and Trigonometric	
Tables	1.00
	+.00
Elementary Mathematics in Artillery	2.50
Fire (Thomas)	
Exterior Ballistics (Hayes)	1.00

### Navigation

ю ю 0 5

3

Navigation	tor Mariners & Aviators	2.0
Navigation	(Kingsland & Seager)	1.0
Primer of	Celestial Navigation (Favill)	2.0
Elements o	f Navigation	1,7
The Raft I	Book (Gatty)	3.2

### Radio

Elements of Radio (A. and W. Marcus)	4.00
Fundamentals of Radio (Everitt)	5.00
Radio Amateur's Handbook (Standard	
Edition)	1.00
Radio Amateur's Handbook (Defense	
Edition)	1.00
Modern Radio Servicing (Ghirardi)	5.00
Radio Handbook	
Roger Wilco: Radio for Flyers	2.00

### Sciences

Piloting, Seamanship and Small Boat	
Handling (Chapman)	2.50
Short Course in Surveying (Davis and	
Kelly)	2.50
Military and Naval Maps and Grids	
(Flexner and Walker)	1.00
Elements of Physics (Smith)	3.75
Fundamentals of Machines (Cushing)	1.24
Introduction to Meteorology (Peterson)	2.50
A Start in Meteorology (Spitz)	1.50
Cryptography (Smith)	2.50
Elements of Ordnance (Hayes)	6.50
Science at War (Gray)	3.00
Handbook of Elementary Physics (Lindsay)	2.25
The Pacific World	COL.
Cloth edition	3.00
*Fighting Forces edition	.25
Secret & Urgent: Story of Codes & Ciphers	1.00
A Treasury of Science (Shapley)	3.95
Wartime Refresher in Fundamental Math	1.40
there are and a manufacture there are a second to be  100.000	

### What the War is About

Background o	f our War (War Dept.)	2.00
Christianity &	Social Order (Temple)	.25
Empire in the	Changing World (Hancock)	.25
	Wendell Willkie)	
	edition	2.00
Paper	edition	1.00

#### Use of Air Power

Air Power & Total War (Cy Caldwell) . Aircraft Recognition (British, Nazi,	2.50
Italian)	.25
Bombardment Aviation (Ayling)	
Combat Aviation (Ayling)	2.00
Douhet & Aerial Warfare (Col. Sigaud)	1.75
Field of Action of Aircraft	1.50
Fighter Facts and Fallacies	
Horizons Unlimited (History of Aviation)	3.75
What's That Plane? (U.S. & Jap)	.25
Winged Mars: The Luftwaffe 1870-1914	2.50
Winged Warfare (Gens. Arnold & Eaker)	

#### Airborne Troops

He's in the Paratroops Now (Rathbone) . 2.50 

#### Commandos & Amphibious War

Amphibious Warfare (Adm. Keyes) .... 1.50 Combined Operations: Commando Raids . 2.00 Dress Rehearsal: The Dieppe Raid ..... 2.00 Guerrilla Warfare (Yank Levy) .25 New Ways of War (Wintringham) .... .25

### Mechanized Warfare

Armies on Wheels: Mechanized War	2.50
Armored Warfare: Lectures on FSR III .	1.00
	2,00
Blitzkrieg: Armies on Wheels (Marshall)	:25
Blitzkrieg: Its History (Col. Marshall)	2,00
Fighting Tanks, 1916-1932	2.50
Guerrilla Warfare (Yank Levy)	.25
Machine Warfare (Gen. J. F. C. Fuller)	
Cloth edition	2.50
*Fighting Forces edition	.25
Tank-Fighter Team: France 1940 (Gerard)	.25
Modern Battle (Col. Thompson)	.25
War on Wheels: History of Mechanized	
Wat .f	2.00

### Naval Warfare

America's Navy in World War II (Cant) . Sea Power in the Machine Age (Lt. Brodie) They Were Expendable: The PT Boats . Toward a New Order of Sea Power	3.75
(Sprout)	3.75
What You Should Know About Modern War (Pratt) What You Should Know About Submarine	2.50
Warfare (Woodbury)	2.50
War History & Geopolitics	
Geopolitics (Strausz-Hupé) Global Warfare (Mowrer & Rajchman) . History of the War in Maps, in Picto-	1.00
graphs, in Words (Modley) Report on the Army 1939-43 (Gen.	.25

Marshall)	
Cloth edition	1.50
Fighting Porces edition	.25
The War in Outline 1939-43	.25

### China, Burma, India

The Changing Far East (Johnstone) .... 25 Thirty Seconds Over Tokyo (Capt. Lawson) 2.00

### The War in France

Blitzkrieg: Armies on Wheels (Marshall)	.25
Engineers in Battle (Col. Thompson)	1.50
Modern Battle (Col. Thompson)	,25
Tank-Fighter Team 1940 (Gerard)	25
War in the West (The Battle of France)	2.50

### North African War

2.50 Pipeline to Victory (Major Rainier) .... Assignment to Nowhere: Battle for Tunisia 2.75 The Battle is the Pay-Off (Maj. Ingersoll) ..... 2.00 Cloth edition .... \*Fighting Forces edition 1939-42 .25 3.00

1	Conquest of North Arrica 1959-92	2.00
	Don't Blame the Generals (Moorehead)	3,50
	The End in Africa (Moorehead)	2.75
	Here is Your War (Emie Pyle)	3.00
	One Continent Redeemed (Ramsey)	2.50
	Tunis Expedition: Americans in Battle	2.00

### The Pacific War

c/o Postmaster (Cpl. St. George	2.00
*The Fight at Pearl Harbor (Cla	rk)25
GI Jungle: New Guinea (CWO K	ihn) 2.00

#### Guadalcanal Diary (Tregaskis) Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition

Highway to Tokyo (Rosenfarb) I Saw the Fall of the Philippines (Romula) Men on Bataan (Hersey) Southwest Fassage: Battle of the Solomotis They Call it Pacific (Clark Lee) They Were Expendable: The PT Boats Thirty Seconds Over Tokyo (Capt. Lawson) (See also The Enemy: Japan; Air Warfare Against Japan)

#### The Enemy: Germany

The Axis Grand Strategy ..... The German Army (Rosinski) ..... Berlin Diary (Shirer) Blitzkrieg: Armies on Wheels (Marshall) The German Soldier: His Training for War The Guilt of the German Army (Fried) Hitler's Second Army (Vagts) Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition Last Train from Berlin (Smith) Men Behind the War (Steel) Modern Battle (Col. Thompson) Pattern of Conquest: German Plans

We Cannot Escape History (Whitaker)

#### The Enemy: Japan

Hong Kong Aftermath: Prisoners of Japa How the Jap Army Fights In Peace Japan Breeds War (Eckstein) The Jap Soldier: Training for Conquest Japan's Military Masters (Lory) Cloth edition .

\*Fighting Forces edition Men Behind the War (Steel) Thirty Seconds Over Tokyo (Capt. Lawson With Japan's Leaders (Moore) .....

#### Air Warfare Against German

Target Germany: The VIII Air Force Cloth edition Paper edition Air Offensive Against Germany (Michie)

Aircraft Recognition (British, Nazi, Italian)

Malta Spitfire (Beurling) The Use of Air Power (Lt. Blunt) War Eagles: The U.S. Squadron of the RAI The War in the Air 1939-41 (Garnett)

#### Air Warfare Against Japan

Flying Guns: Naval Scouting Squadron Flying Tigers: Chennault's Squadron ... God is My Co-Pilot (Col. Scott) ..... Thirty Seconds Over Tokyo (Capt. Lawson What's That Plane? (U.S. & Jap)

#### **Our Armed Forces**

Short History of the Army & Navy (Pratt Our Armed Forces: A Description

### Our Army

America in Arms (Gen. Palmer) (Histor of our Military Policy) Building an Army: How it is Mobilized Going to OCS: Guide for Candidates Handbook for Army Wives & Mothers History of the U. S. Army (Col. Ganoe How to Become an Officer (Col. Vollmer Indian-Fighting Army (Major Downey) The Officer's Guide Our Soldiers Speak: 1775-1918 Report on the Army 1939-43 (Gen. Marshall) Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition The U. S. Army (Col. Ewert) The U. S. Army in War & Peace (Spaulding) ..... The Waacs (Shea)

Weapons for the Future (Johnson & Haven)

er Point (Col. Baumer)	3.00
st Point Today (Banning)	2.50
You Should Know About the Army	
(Lt. Ford)	2.50
at You Should Know About the Army	
Ingineers (Col. Thompson)	
at You Should Know About Army	
Ground Forces (Col. Greene)	
Corps (Davis & Fassett)	
	20

#### Our Navy

apolis Today (Banning)	2.50
mand at Sea (Capt. Cope)	2.75
ence of Sea Power Upon History	
Mahan)	4.50
Fleet Today (Banning)	2,50
al Officer's Guide (Com. Ageton)	3.00
Navy Has Wings (Pratt)	2.75
en of the Flat-Tops: The Lexington	
You Should Know About the Coast	
Geard (Powell)	2.50
I You Should Know About the Ma-	
nnes (Capt. Craige)	2.50
r You Should Know About the Navy	-
(Baldwin)	2.50
	2.50

### **Our Air Forces**

mita's Fighting Planes in Action	
Anny Flyer (Gens. Arnold & Eaker).	2.50
in Away: The Bomber Team	2.30
ng Health (Kafka)	2:00
a the Ground Up: Training Pilots	2.50
· Our Army Grew Wings (Gens.	
Chandler & Lahm)	3:75
Man Behind the Flight (Jordanoff)	3.50
a er Up Alone, Mister (Lt. Hibbits)	2.50
at You Should Know About Our Air	
forces (Col. Hartney)	2.50
ut's That Plane? (U. S. & Jap)	25
ard Victory (A Play by Moss Hart)	2.00
the start of a start o	41-10-10

### Great Britain & Dominions

English People: Their History	3.00
nducing Australia (Grattan)	3.00
induction to India (Moraes & Stimson)	2.00
Zealand (Nash)	3.50
Making of Modern Britain (Brebner &	
Nevins)	2.50

### The Netherlands & Dominions

e Netherlands (Landheer)	5.00
--------------------------	------

,25

#### Near East 0.00

1 400

 or oucz	(Dadcau)	*********
147.2.2	In Fast	

### Middle East

#### Middle East (Ben-Horin) ..... 3.00 For East

hanging Far Ea	st (Johnste	one)	.25
(See also Ch			

### USSR

Growth of the Red Army (White)	3.75
and in the Snow: War in Finland	2.50
man to Moscow (Davies)	3.00
Red Army (Berchin & Ben-Horin)	3.00
(Sir Bernard Pares) new edition	24
Emussian Army (Kert)	2.75
maning that Changed the World	
(Lescuer)	3.00

### **United States**

in Arms (Gen. Palmer) History	
our Military Policy	.25
mas roteign Policies	25
s Strategy in World Politics	3.75
Satisfiancet Victory (Johnson &	
	2.50
Watt tustory of our Mil Police	2.50
TINDER OF The IT'S	
DEVIDE & Commaner)	25
DESCRIPTION OF AMERICAN LANDOWN	
MALAS	5 50
Cover: Quislings in the U.S.	1 50
Commercial and the browners	5.20

THE REPORT OF A DESCRIPTION OF A DESCRIP	12.000
U. S. Foreign Policy (Walter Lippmann)	1.20
The U. S. & Its Place in World Affairs	3.25
Weapons for the Future (Johnson &	
Haven)	.25
What You Should Know About Civilian	
Defense (Binger & Railey)	2.60
Lociense (binger & hancy)	2,30
South America	
Look at Latin America (Raushenbush)	.25
cons at cann innerica (reausticitousis)	-
Mexico	
Mexico: Making of a Nation (Herring)	25
	100
Guide Books & Atlases	-
Global War (Mowret & Rajchman)	1.00
Goode's School Atlas	4.40
How to Line in the Tenting (Heat)	2.00
How to Live in the Tropics (Hunt)	2.00
Going Overseas	
Going Overseas	
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &	
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards & Banigan)	.25
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards & Banigan) What to do Aboard the Transport	1026
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards & Banigan) What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition	1026
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards & Banigan) What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition	1026
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards & Banigan) What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition	1.50
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards & Banigan) What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition (See also titles under Great Britain; North	1.50
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards & Banigan) What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition	1.50
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> </ul>	1.50
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> <li>Biography &amp; Experiences</li> </ul>	1.50 .25
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> <li>Biogrophy &amp; Experiences Allenby (Gen. Wavell)</li> </ul>	1.50
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> <li>Biogrophy &amp; Experiences Allenby (Gen. Wavell)</li> <li>Americans vs. Germans 1917-18</li> </ul>	1.50
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> <li>Biogrophy &amp; Experiences</li> <li>Allenby (Gen. Wavell)</li> <li>Americans vs. Germans 1917-18</li> <li>The Army Life (CWO Kahn)</li> </ul>	1.50 .25 3.00 .25
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> <li>Biogrophy &amp; Experiences</li> <li>Allenby (Gen. Wavell)</li> <li>Americans vs. Germans 1917-18</li> <li>The Army Life (CWO Kahn) Cloth edition</li> </ul>	1.50 .25 3.00 .25
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition</li> <li>Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> <li>Biography &amp; Experiences</li> <li>Allenby (Gen. Wavell)</li> <li>Americans vs. Germans 1917-18</li> <li>The Army Life (CWO Kahn) Cloth edition</li> <li>Fighting Forces edition</li> </ul>	1.50 .25 3.00 .25
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition</li> <li>Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> <li>Biography &amp; Experiences</li> <li>Allenby (Gen. Wavell)</li> <li>Americans vs. Germans 1917-18</li> <li>The Army Life (CWO Kahn) Cloth edition</li> <li>Fighting Forces edition</li> </ul>	1.50 .25 3.00 .25 1.75 .25
<ul> <li>*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &amp; Banigan)</li> <li>What to do Aboard the Transport Cloth edition Fighting Forces edition</li> <li>(See also titles under Great Britain; North Africa; China, Burma, India, etc.)</li> <li>Biogrophy &amp; Experiences</li> <li>Allenby (Gen. Wavell)</li> <li>Americans vs. Germans 1917-18</li> <li>The Army Life (CWO Kahn) Cloth edition</li> </ul>	1.50 .25 3.00 .25 1.75

## 

### Early American Wars

American Campaigns: 1690-1899, 2 vols.	8.00
Patriot Battles 1775-1782 (Col. Azoy)	.25
Soldiers in the Philippines, 1898-1902	.25
The War of 1812 (Henry Adams)	3.00
Short History of the Army & Navy (Pratt)	.25

### The Civil War

Abraham Lincoln & the Fifth Column	
Cloth edition	3.50
Fighting Forces edition	
American Campaigns: 1690-1899, 2 vols.	8.00
Conflict: The Civil War (Milton)	
Cloth edition	3.50
*Fighting Forces edition	.25
Lee's Lieutenants (Freeman) 2 vols., each Our Soldiers Speak: 1775,1918	

### The First World War

0

Allenby (Gen. Wavell)	3.00
America in Arms: Our Military Policy	.25
Americans vs. Germans 1917-18	.25
Combat Intelligence (Gen. Schwien)	
Fighting Tanks 1916-1932	2.50
Great Soldiers of the First World War	.25
How Our Army Grew Wings (Generals	
Chandler & Lahm)	3.75
Infantry in Battle: Examples from War	3.00
The Lost Battalion (Johnson & Pratt)	.25
Signposts of Experience (Gen. Snow)	2.75
Winged Mars: The Luftwaffe 1870-1914	2.50

### **Military Histories**

Decisive Battles, 331 B.C. to 1938 (Fuller)	4.50
Decisive Battles of the World (Creasy)	3.00
Masters of Mobile Warfare (Col. Colby)	2.00
175 Battles, 490 B.C. to 1937 (Shaw)	2.00
Warfare (Early Times to Frederick)	3.00
World's Military History (to 1918)	3.00

### Insignia & Identification

Identification: Insignia of All Armies	2.00
Insignia of the Services (Brown)	1.50
Military & Naval Recognition Book	
The U. S. Army (Col. Ewert)	1.25

### Language Books

Language books	
Army Talk (Soldier Language)	2.00
Blitz French (Nicot)	.75
Blitz French (Nicot) Blitz German (Brandl)	.75
Civil & Military German (Pfeffer)	2.50
Current Soundsh (Mastinger)	
Current Spanish (Martinez) Easy Malay Words & Phrases (Mendlesen)	1.00
Lasy Malay Words & Phrases (Mendlesen)	1,00
Elementary Japanese (Col. Sullivan)	
Cloth edition	2.50
* rigoling Porces edillos	1.00
English for the Armed Forces	1.50
French Dictionary for the Soldier	.50
German Dictionary for the Soldier How to Say it in Spanish Italian Dictionary for the Soldier	.50
How to Say it in Spanish	.75
Italian Dictionary for the Soldier	.50
Italian Sentence Book for the Soldier	
Madam Million Distinger (Col Col	.25
Modern Military Dictionary (Col. Garber	
& Col. Bond)	2.50
Speech for the Military	1,20
Conversational Spanish	1.25
Conversacion Pan-American Spanish-Self-taught (Ibarra)	1.50
Pan-American Spanish-Self-taught (Ibarra)	2.50
Introductory Portuguese Grammar	1.90
Brazilian Portuguese Self-Taught (Ibarra)	2.50
Modern English (Book II) (Emerson &	
Bender)	1.10
Bender) Words (Spelling) (SoRelle and Kitt)	1.10
Palmer Method of Business Writing	.50
Faimer Method of Dusiness Writing	-200
(Penmanship) Applied Business English and Business	.30
Applied Business English and Business	
Correspondence (Hager and SoRelle).	1:00
Elementary Japanese (Sullivan)	2.50
Lehrbuch der Deutschen Sprache	1.72
	200
Personal Affairs	
Handbook for Army Wives & Mothers	.25
Army Guide for Women (Dilts)	2.50
The Army Wife (Shea)	2.50
The Army Wife (Shea) Army Woman's Handbook (Collins)	1.75
The Fourth Horseman: Legal Provisions .	1.00
Military Personnel & Their Dependents	1.00
(ACO)	100
(AGO) The Navy Wife (Pye & Shea)	.10
the Navy Wife (Pye & Shea)	2.50
Reference Books	
Without of the Way is Many is Dian	
History of the War in Maps, in Picto- graphs, in Words (Modley)	
graphs, in Words (Modley)	.25
Identification (Insignia of all Armies)	2.00
Index to Army Regulations	.65
Military & Naval Recognition Book	2.50
U. S. Government Manual (Summer 1943)	1.00
The War in Outline 1939-43	.25
	1000
Anthologies & Readers	
As You Were: Woollcott's Reader	
*Servicemen's edition	1.00
*Servicemen's edition At Ease: Brain Teasers (Leopold)	1.75
A Book of War Letters	2.00
Infantry Journal Reader	3.00
Patriotic Anthology (of American	Pilon.
Writings)	100
Writings) Pocket Book of War Humor	3.00
A Calified Party	.25
A Soldier's Reader	2.95
THE SULES FIOTHDOOK [Soldier Poetry]	2.00
Steinbeck Anthology *Thesaurus of Humor (8,000 Jokes)	2.00
* Inesaurus of Humor (8,000 Jokes)	.25
A Treasury of Science (Shapley)	5.95
Music	
Crash On Artillery-Coast Artillery Song	
Song of the Antiaircraft Artillery	
Either, Band Arrangement	.75
Either, Band Arrangement Either, Piano Arrangement	.75
Either, Band Arrangement Either, Piano Arrangement Sound Off (Soldier Songs with Music)	.50
Either, Band Arrangement Either, Piano Arrangement	

Direct distantings (Cro	un	1.0	C 4.4.0	rumg/
Plano Arrangement .				
Band Arrangement .				
FIGUTINE FO				

.35

FIGHTING FORCES SERIES	
Abraham Lincoln and the Fifth Column	
(Milton)	.25
America in Arms (Gen. Palmer) (History	
of U. S. Military Policy)	:25
The Army Life (Kahn)	25
*The Battle is the Pay-Off (Major	
Ingersoll)	25
Blitzkrieg: Armies on Wheels (Col.	

Marshall)	.25
Marshall) *Conflict: The Civil War (Milton)	.25
*The Fight at Pearl Harbor (Clark)	.25
Fundamentals of Electricity (Mott-Smith)	.25
*Gas Warfare (Waitt)	.25
The German Soldier	.25
Great Soldiers of the First World War	.25
*The Gun (Forester)	.25
Hitler's Second Army (Vagts)	25
*How to Abandon Ship (Richards &	
Banigan)	,25
How to Shoot the U. S. Army Rifle	
The Jap Soldier	.25
*Japan's Military Masters (Lory)	.25
*The Living Thoughts of Clausewitz	.25
The Lost Battalion (Johnson & Pratt)	.25
*Machine Warfare (Gen. Fuller)	.25
Map Reading for the Soldier	1.00
Patriot Battles (Col. Azoy)	.25
Psychology for the Fighting Man	.25
Report on the Army (Gen. Marshall)	.25
*Rifleman Dodd (Forester)	.25
Scouting and Patrolling	.25
Sergeant Terry Bull	.25
Short History of the Army & Navy (Pratt)	_25
Soldiers in the Philippines, 1898-1902	.25
The Story of West Point 1802-1943 (Dupuy)	.25
Studies on War	,25
Tank-Fighter Team (Gerard)	-25
*Thesaurus of Humor	-25
The War in Outline 1939-43	.25
Weapons for the Future (Johnson &	100
Haven)	.25
What to do Aboard the Transport	.25

### INFANTRY JOURNAL-PENGUIN BOOKS

Americans vs. Germans, 1917-18	.25
Aircraft Recognition (British, Nazi,	
Italian)	.25
Genghis Khan (Lamb)	,25
Guadalcanal Diary (Tregaskis)	.25
Guerrilla Warfare (Levy)	.25
Handbook for Army Wives & Mothers	.25
History of the War in Maps, Pictographs	
& Words (Modley)	.25
How the Jap Army Fights	.25
Modern Battle (Thompson)	,25
New Ways of War (Wintringham)	25
What's That Plane? (U. S. & Jap)	.25

### PENGUIN BOOKS

### General

Christianity and Social Order (Temple) .	.25
Empire in the Changing World (Hancock)	.25
The Good Soldier Schweik (Hasek)	.25
Leaves of Grass (Walt Whitman)	.25
The Moon is Down (John Steinbeck)	.25
The Next Germany (By a Group of Anti-	
Nazi Germans)	.25
Penguin Book of Sonnets, 1554-1943	.25
Philosopher's Holiday (Edman)	.25
The Physiology of Sex (Walker)	-25
Russia (New Edition) (Pares)	.25

### **Mysteries and Adventure**

All Concerned Notified (Reilly)
The Bell of Death (Gilbert)
Black Plumes (Allingham)
The Blind Barber (Carr)
A Blunt Instrument (Heyer)
The Case of the Late Pig (Allingham)
The Catalyst Club (Dyer)
Cause for Alarm (Ambler)
The Confidential Agent (Greene)
Conquest Takes All (Gray)
The Creaking Chair (Meynell)
The Cup of Gold (Steinbeck)
Dangerous Curves
The Dark Invader (von Rintelen)
Death at Dyke's Corner (Lorac)
Death Before Honor (Hume)
Death Leaves no Card (Burton)
Death Takes a Flat
Doorway to Danger (Maddock)

Drawn Conclusions (Schabelitz)
Everything is Thunder (Hardy)
The Flying Years (Niven)
High Rising (Thirkell)
In Hazard (Hughes)
Kitty Foyle (Christopher Morley)
The Last Adam (Cozzens)
The Middle Temple Murder (Fletcher)
Ministry of Fear (Greene)
Mr. Mortimer Gets the Jitters (Gray)
The Mother (Buck) Murder By An Aristocrat (Eberhart)
Murder By An Aristocrat (Eberhart)
My Own Murderer (Hall)
Mystery of the Smiling Doll (Holt)
The Ox-Bow Incident (Clark)
Pencil Points to Murder (Barber &
Schabelitz)
Policeman's Holiday
Purple Sickle Murders (Crofts)
The Rasp (MacDonald)
Sabotage (Adams)
Shipyard Diary of a Woman Welder
Six Feet of Dynamite
Stealthy Terror (Ferguson)
The Stoat (Brock)
The Strange Case of Miss Annie Spragg
(Bromfield)
Telephone Booth Indian (Humor)
Trent's Own Case (Bentley & Allen)
Two Survived (Jones) Weeping is for Women (Chidsey)
BINDERS

25

25 25

25

1.50

#### Field Manual Binder 1.50 Technical Manual Binder 1.50 Field Manual Binder (10% discount on binders only, in lots of

10 or more	, 1.0.D. W	asningtor	1
MODERN	LIBRA	RY BO	OKS
			4.44

25	Alice in Wonderland; other Stories (Car-
	roll)
25	Ancient Man (van Loon)
	Anna Karenina (Tolstoy)
.25	Anthology of American Negro Literature .
.25	Anthology of Light Verse
24	Arabian Nights (Burton)
.25	Arrowsmith (Sinclair Lewis)
25	Autobiography of Benjamin Franklin
,25	Autobiography of Benvenuto Cellini
25	Babbitt (Sinclair Lewis)
25	Barchester Towers: The Warden (Trollope)
	Barren Ground (Glasgow)
	Best American Humorous Short Stories
	Best Ghost Stories
.25	Best Tales of Edgar Allan Poe
25	Best Russian Short Stories
.25	Brothers Karamazov (Dostoyevsky)
.25	Casuals of the Sea (McFee)
.25	The Cloister and the Hearth (Reade)
	Collected Short Stories of Ring Lardner .
25	Collected Stories of Dorothy Parker
.25	Complete Writings of Thucydides
.25	Complete Poetry & Selected Prose (Milton)
.25	Comprehensive Anthology of American
.25	Verse Consolation of Philosophy
	Consolation of Philosophy
	Cyrano de Bergerac (Rostand)
.25	Daring Young Man on the Flying Trapeze
.25	(Saroyan)
.25	David Copperfield (Charles Dickens)
-25	Decameron (Boccaccio)
.25	Don Quixote (Cervantes)
.25	Dracula (Stoker)
.25	The Education of Henry Adams (Adams)
.25	Eminent Victorians (Strachey) Emperor Jones; Anna Christie; Hairy Ape
.25	Emperor Jones; Anna Christie; Hairy Ape
.25	(O'Neill) Essays and Other Writings (Ralph Waldo
.25	Essays and Other Writings (Raiph Waldo
.25	Emerson)
.25	Faust (Goethe) Fathers and Sons (Turgenev)
.25	The Federalist (Alexander Hamilton)
	Fortitude (Hugh Walpole)
.25	Fourteen Great Detective Stories
25	Gargantua & Pantagruel (Rabelais)
25	The Good Earth (Pearl Buck)
100	THE COOR SHIELD LICENT FROM STOLEN

I	Great Modern Short Stories
1	Group Mangione (Hudson)
I	Growth of the Soil (Hamsun)
ſ	Growth of the Soil (Hamsun) Gulliver's Travels; other Stories (Swift) Henry Esmond (Thackeray)
ł	Hanny Ermand (Thackaray)
I	Henry Landin (Linekeny)
ł	Homer's Odyssey Human Being (Christopher Morley) Humphrey Clinker (Smollett) Hunchback of Notre Dame (Victor Hugo)
1	Human Being (Christopher Morley)
1	Humphrey Clinker (Smollett)
1	Hunchback of Notre Dame (Victor Huse)
ł	I, Claudius (Robert Graves) Joseph Andrews (Henry Fielding)
ł	Ly Claudius (Robert Claves)
ł	Joseph Andrews (Frenty Freiding)
l	Late George Apley (Marquand) Leaves of Grass (Walt Whitman) Life of Michelangelo (John Symonds)
l	Leaves of Grass (Walt Whitman)
1	Life of Michelangelo (John Symonds)
ł	Madame Bovary (Flaubert) The Medici (Young) Mille de Maupin; One of Cleopatra's Night
ł	The Madici (Young)
ł	The Medici (Toung)
1	Mile, de Maupin; One of Cicopatra's Night
I	(Gautier)
I	Moby Dick (Melville)
I	Moll Flanders (Defoe)
ł	My War with the U.S. (Remelmans)
1	Newslass (Emil Ladwig)
l	Napoleon (Linii Luuwig)
I	Nana (Zola)
1	Of Human Bondage (Somerset Maugham)
1	Oracles of Nostradamus
1	Penguin Island (Anatole France)
1	Dhilesonha of William James
1	Philosophy of william Janies
1	Pickwick Papers (Charles Dickens)
1	Mile. de Maupin; One of Cleopatra's Night (Gautier) Moby Dick (Melville) Moll Flanders (Defoe) My War with the U. S. (Bemelmans) Napoleon (Emil Ludwig) Nana (Zola) Of Human Bondage (Somerset Maugham) Oracles of Nostradamus Penguin Island (Anatole France) Philosophy of William James Pickwick Papers (Charles Dickens) The Prince, and Discourses (Machiavelli) The Red and the Black (Stendhal)
1	The Red and the Black (Stendhal)
1	The Red Badge of Courage (Crane) Return of the Native (Thomas Hardy) Rome Haul (Walter Edmonds)
1	Return of the Native (Thomas Hardy)
1	Para Haul (Walter Edmands)
1	Sappho (Alphonse Daudet) Scarlet Letter (Nathaniel Hawthorne) The Sea and the Jungle (Tomlinson) Shakespeare's Tragedies Shakespeare's Comedies Shakespeare's Histories & Poems Short Bible (Goodspeed & Smith) Sister Corris (Theodore Device)
I	Sappho (Alphonse Daudet)
1	Scarlet Letter (Nathaniel Hawthorne)
1	The Sea and the Jungle (Tomlinson)
I	Shakespeare's Tracedies
1	Shakespeare's Compilies
	Shakespeare's Histories & Poems
1	Shakespeare's ristories & rocus
1	Short Bible (Goodspeed & Smith)
I	Sister Carrie (Theodore Dreiser)
l	Studies in Murder (Pearson)
1	Tess of the d'Urbervilles
I	The Three Musketeers (Dumas)
1	Short Bible (Goodspeed & Smith) Sister Carrie (Theodore Dreiser) Studies in Murder (Pearson) Tess of the d'Urbervilles The Three Musketeers (Dumas) Tom Jones (Henry Fielding) Torno Bungay (Wells) Tortilla Flat (Steinbeck) The Travels of Marco Polo Turn of the Screw (Henry James) Vanity Fair (William Thackeray) Victory (Conrad)
l	The Deserve (Welle)
	Tono Dungay (Weils)
I	Tortilla Flat (Steinbeck)
1	The Travels of Marco Polo
1	Turn of the Screw (Henry James)
1	Vanity Fair (William Thackeray)
I	Victory (Conred)
I	Way of All Flash (Samuel Butles)
1	way of All Plesh (Samuel Butter)
1	Victory (Conrad) Way of All Flesh (Samuel Butler) Winesburg, Ohio (Sherwood Anderson) Wisdom of Confucius
J	Wisdom of Confucius
I	Wisdom of Confucius World War I in Outline (Hatt)
	MODERN LIBRARY GIANT
	Complete Novels & Selected Tales (Na-
	Complete Novels & Selected Tales (14a-
	thaniel Hawthorne) Complete Plays of Gilbert & Sullivan
	Complete Plays of Gilbert & Sullivan
	Complete Poems of Keats & Shelley Complete Works & Letters (Charles Lamb)

- .95
- Complete Works of Homer The Conquest of Mexico & Peru (Prescott) .95 English Philosophers from Bacon to Mill
- .95
- .95
- Essays of Montaigne Flowering of New England (Brooks) The Forty Days of Musa Dagh (Werfel) The French Revolution (Carlyle) Guide to Great Orchestral Music (Spaeth) .95
- .95
- 95
- 95 .95
- History of Greece (Bury) Les Miserables (Victor Hugo) Life of Samuel Johnson (Boswell) The Life and Writings of Abraham Lincola 95
- Metropolitan Opera Guide ... .95
- Moonstone: Woman in White (Collins) The Most Popular Novels of Sir Walter .95 Scott
- New Anthology of Modern Poetry ...... Poems and Plays of Tennyson ...... .95
- .95
- .95
- Sixteen Famous British Plays Story of American Literature (Lewisohn) Tristram Shandy (Sterne) .95 .95
  - USA (Dos Passos)
- .95 .95
- Wandering Jew (Eugene Sue) ...... War & Peace (Tolstoy) .95

### It's Not Too Early for PERSONAL POSTWAR PLANNING

Even though the war is far from won, the man who begins his studies NOW will have a real advantage in the competition for Regular Army commissions or other employment. Civil life or Civil Service—the man who is prepared has the advantage.

### Mathematics

- MATHEMATICS FOR THE COAST ARTILLERY OFFICER Outlines the requirements in mathematics for Coast Artillery officer candidates; a short review. 25c
- POPULAR MATHEMATICS. By Denning Miller. One of the fastest-selling mathematics books for selfstudy on the market today. \$3.75
- MATHEMATICS REFRESHER. By A. Hooper. A streamlined text designed to teach young men of average intelligence enough arithmetic, algebra, geometry and trigonometry to fulfill the requirements for aviation air crews. \$2.50
- BASIC MATHEMATICS. By William Betz.

Written especially for the war program. Includes arithmetic, informal geometry, algebra, and numerical trigonometry. \$1.48

COLLEGE ALGEBRA. By Cooley, Graham, John and Tilley.

The usual ground is covered, but in a particularly fresh and lucid manner that will hold the interest of the student. \$2.25

A COURSE IN THE SLIDE RULE AND LOGARITHMS. By E. Justin Hills. The different types of slide rules and their uses with

The different types of slide rules and their uses, with applications to trigonometry and other activities. With tables-well illustrated. 75¢

PLANE TRIGONOMETRY WITH TABLES. By Kern, Kells, and Bland.

A basic book for all orientation problems. \$2.40

PLANE AND SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY. By Kells, Kern, and Bland.

Used at the Military and Naval Academies. Emphasizes the application of mathematical principles to military and naval problems. \$2.75

- SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY WITH NAVAL AND MILI TARY APPLICATIONS. By Kells, Kern, and Bland. One hundred and twelve colleges and universities adopted this text within four months after publication. \$2.40
- FIVE-PLACE LOGARITHIMS AND TRIGONOMETRIC TABLES. By Kells, Kern, and Bland. Includes five-place natural trigonometric functions. All tables include tabulation of proportional parts. \$1.00
- NEW METHODS IN EXTERIOR BALLISTICS. By Forest R. Moulton.

Considered the standard work on the subject. \$4.00

#### Surveying

- SHORT COURSE IN SURVEYING. By Davis and Kelly. A compact volume, almost pocket-size, convenient for the traveling Coast Artilleryman. Well-illustrated with diagrams and pictures; six-place logs of numbers and trigonometric functions; five-place logs of natural functions. \$2.50
- MILITARY AND NAVAL MAPS AND GRIDS. By Flexner and Walker.

The construction and use of maps, for the student with some, but not necessarily extensive, background in mathematics. \$1.15

### Electricity

ELEMENTS OF ELECTRICITY. By Timbie. This text is used at the Coast Artillery School at Fort Monroe.

- Monroe. \$3.00 FUNDAMENTALS OF ELECTRICITY. By Lester L. Williard.
  - Designed for use with wartime courses and for selfstudy. \$1.24

COURSE IN ELECTRICAL ENGINEERING (Vol. I), DIRECT CURRENTS, By C. L. Dawes.

The 3rd edition; by a Harvard faculty member. \$4.00

COURSE IN ELECTRICAL ENGINEERING (Vol. II),

ALTERNATING CURRENTS. By C. L. Dawes. Companion book; also 3rd edition. \$4.00

### Science

INTRODUCTION TO METEOROLOGY. By Sverre Peterson.

Used at the Naval Academy; 236 pages. \$2.50

- A START IN METEOROLOGY. By Armand N. Spitz. Easy to read; written in simple language. \$1.50
- FUNDAMENTALS OF MACHINES. By Burton L. Cushing.

How they operate; with military applications. \$1.24 ELEMENTS OF PHYSICS. By A. W. Smith,

- 790 Pages; 4th edition; used at the Military Academy, West Point. \$3.75
- ELEMENTS OF ORDNANCE, By Brigadier General Thomas J. Hayes.
  - 700 Pages; used at the Military Academy; a standard work on the subject. \$6.50
- CRYPTOGRAPHY. By Lawrence Dwight Smith. An elementary but serious discussion of the science of secret writing. \$2.50

### Radio

ELEMENTS OF RADIO. By Abraham and William Marcus.

A basic book; for study without an instructor. \$4.00 FUNDAMENTALS OF RADIO. By W. L. Everitt.

- For classroom use. \$5.00
- RADIO AMATEUR'S HANDBOOK. (Standard Edition.) Electrical and radio fundamentals through design, construction, operation of amateur equipment.

\$1.00

RADIO AMATEUR'S HANDBOOK. (Defense Edition.) For special use in radio training courses. Includes elementary mathematics necessary for solution of formulas and interpretation of graphs, log tables.

\$1.00

MODERN RADIO SERVICING. By Alfred A. Ghirardi. 1,276 pages of information, tips, and instruction for radio servicemen. Well presented, complete and well illustrated. \$5.00

### Seamanship

PILOTING, SEAMANSHIP, AND SMALL BOAT HAN-DLING. By Charles F. Chapman,

Complete illustrated course in small boat work with many suggested questions and problems to be solved. By the editor of *Motor Boating*. Color and black and White illustrations. 315 pages; index. \$2,50

## COAST ARTILLERY RINGS



Due to difficulties in the supply of gold, the JOURNAL in the past has been forced to disappoint many who ordered Coast Artillery rings. GOLD IN NOW AVAILABLE-we don't know how long this will be true. If you want a Coast Artillery ring, ORDER NOW! These rings are made to order, they are of heavy construction, and are made by one of America's leading manufacturing jewelers. Your name is engraved free.

Order your rings NOW because:

We do not know how long gold will be available.

Shipments overseas are at purchaser's risk. Six to eight weeks are required for manufacture.

### A COAST ARTILLERY RING WITH YOUR NAME ENGRAVED IS A READY MEANS OF IDENTIFICATION

	PRICES Price	Tax	Total
Dovx Setting	\$27.00	\$5.40	\$32.40
Onyx Setting Fourmaline Setting		5.80	34.80
Plain Gold (No Setting)	27.00	5.40	32.40

Measure from this point

-004000000-004000

Take 16-inch sirip of paper and wind around desired finger. Size may then be determined by measuring on printed gauge

Since these rings are made to order, it is necessary to require check or money order before work is begun

## The OOZLEFINCH COAST ARTILLERY CORPS

PATRON BIRD OF THE

You'll want a pair for your desk both in camp and at home -and they make unusual gifts, in the authentic Coast Artillery **Corps** tradition.



Single Figure	\$1.00
Pair (Facing Opposite)	\$1.75
(POSTAGE PREPAID)	

IN SPECIAL MAILING BOXES